INTERNATIONAL CONFERENCE ON TECHNOLOGY IN EDUCATION 2014

Transforming Educational Practices with Technology

Proceedings

2 to 4 July 2014
The Open University of Hong Kong
Hong Kong SAR

Edited by
Tak-Lam Wong, Kam Cheong Li, Simon K.S. Cheung, Jeanne Lam, Philips Wang

Organizers:

香港公開大學 THE OPEN UNIVERSITY OF HONG KONG Silver Jubilee 銀禧紀念
多元教育・潛力無限 Multi-mode education • Infinite potential

明愛專上學院 Caritas Institute of Higher Education
前稱「明愛白英奇專上學院」 Formerly known as Caritas Francis Hsu College

HKUSPACE 香港大學專業進修學院 HKU School of Professional and Continuing Education

Editors:

Tak-Lam Wong
Caritas Institute of Higher Education, Hong Kong SAR
Email: tlwong@cihe.edu.hk

Kam Cheong Li
The Open University of Hong Kong, Hong Kong SAR
Email: kcli@ouhk.edu.hk

Simon K.S. Cheung
The Open University of Hong Kong, Hong Kong SAR
Email: kscheung@ouhk.edu.hk

Jeanne Lam
HKU School of Professional and Continuing Education, Hong Kong SAR
Email: jeanne.lam@hkuspace.hku.hk

Philips Wang
Caritas Institute of Higher Education, Hong Kong SAR
Email: pwang@cihe.edu.hk

The papers in the e-Proceedings are in the form in which they have been received from the authors.

They have not been edited. Some titles may be slightly different from the edited titles of the abstracts.

Copyright© individual authors, 2014

All rights reserved. No part of this material may be reproduced in any form or by any means without permission in writing from the individual copyright holder.

Compiled and published by The Open University of Hong Kong, Caritas Institute of Higher Education, and HKU School of Professional and Continuing Education, Hong Kong SAR, China

Preface

We are pleased to publish the Proceedings of the Inaugural International Conference on Technology in Education (ICTE 2014). This conference marks the first of a new series of annual conferences organized by the Open University of Hong Kong (OUHK), Caritas Institute of Higher Education (CIHE), and HKU School of Professional and Continuing Education (HKUSPACE), on a theme which characterizes the good practices of adopting technologies in education.

Technology has become an integral part in virtually all aspects of education, broadly covering curriculum planning, content C Conference on Technology in Education (ICTE) aims to serve as a platform for relevant academic exchanges across higher education institutions, focusing especially on sharing of good practices and results from studies.

In conventional universities, open learning institutions as well as continuing education organizations, technology has become an irreversible force driving changes and transforming practices. New approaches, methods, procedures and tools are emerging and therefore to contribute as a timely academic platform.

The theme of ICTE 2014 is *Transforming Educational Practices with Technology*. These proceedings include all of the full papers that have been accepted for presentation at the ICTE 2014 through a stringent review process by the Conference Programme Team. The papers are grouped in this volume according to the following subthemes:

- advancement in e-resources
- e-learning systems and language learning
- adoption of mobile learning technologies
- blended learning and social media in education
- innovations in curriculum development and pedagogy
- institution e-learning policy and learning management systems
- development of learning systems

We extend our sincere thanks to the dedicated staff of the OUHK, CIHE, and HKUSPACE for their efficient support in handling the papers. Grateful thanks also go to the ICTE 2014 Organizing Committee for their unfailing support throughout the process of preparing this volume. Finally, we are greatly indebted to the members of the Programme Committee for their diligent efforts in processing the large number of papers submitted to the Conference.

Editors
Tak-Lam Wong, Kam Cheong Li, Simon K.S. Cheung, Jeanne Lam, Philips Wang
July 2014

Contents

Paper Presentations

Advancement in e-resources

Reconceptualizing a Creative and Specific Learning Environment by using Web-based Automated E-quizzes to Guide Study Behaviours 1
Alice Li

Towards Automatic Question Generation from Chinese Text for Enhancement of Online Learning 11
Andrew Kwok Fai Lui, Vanessa Sin Chun Ng, Yin Chun Fung and Wing Cheung Kam

Key Factors in Massive Open Online Course Development: A Hong Kong Case Study 23
Yiu Kong Chan

Open Educational Resources in Hong Kong: University Students' Perspective 29
Kam Cheong Li and Billy Tak-Ming Wong

E-learning systems and language learning

An Adaptive Mobile Learning Application for Beginners to Learn Fundamental Japanese Language 37
S. C. Ng, Andrew K. Lui and Y. K. Wong

Testing an E-Learning System 49
Yoshihiro Hirata and Yoko Hirata

Evaluation of Online Resources by Students with Different Nationalities 57
Yoko Hirata and Yoshihiro Hirata

Will Animation Facilitate Effective Learning of English Speaking Skills? 65
Madeleine Tsoi, Reggie Kwan, Kat Leung and David Chu

Adoption of mobile learning technologies

Investigating Acceptance Toward Mobile Learning in Higher Education Students 73
Kenneth Wong, Fu Lee Wang, Steven Ng and Reggie Kwan

Using Tablet-assisted Think-aloud Protocol to Examine the Composition Marking Behavior of Chinese Writing Teachers 84
Daisy Chow, Roger Lee, Kat Leung and K.K. Ying

Challenges and Opportunities in Technical Development of Mobile Learning **97**
Kin Yan Tyrone Chan, Wing Kai Chris Wong, Cheung Kin Patrick Hung and Yuet Ching Jeanne Lam

A Case Study on the Students' Attitude and Acceptance of Mobile Learning **108**
Simon K.S. Cheung

Blended learning and social media in education

Applying "First Principles" of Instruction in a Blended Learning a Course **118**
Wing Sum Cheung and Khe Foon Hew

A Thematic Analysis of the Blended Learning Experiences of Undergraduate Students in Hong Kong **127**
Jeanne Lam

Social Media Education: Barriers and Critical Issues **137**
Melani Au, Jeanne Lam and Radar Chan

Moving Towards a Heutagogical Learning Environment **146**
Kin Chew Lim

Innovations in curriculum development and pedagogy

Student Engagement in the Use of Instant Messaging Communication in Flexible Education **152**
Francis Yue

Reflective Practice with Digital Portfolio for Teacher Maturation and Readiness of Prospective Teacher within the TPACK Framework **160**
Hin Leung Chui, Ho Kong Christopher Au Yeung and Gary Cheng

Wearable Technology in Education: from Handheld to Hands-free Learning **167**
Daniyar Sapargaliyev

PMS – A Simulation Game for Interactive Learning of Software Project Management **172**
Richard Lui, Hareton Leung, Vincent Ng and Philip Lee

If you comes* to Guangzhou: Pedagogical Implications of Typical Errors Committed by Students with Mainland Chinese Background as Revealed on an e-Writing Platform **184**
S C Kwan, Dorothy Chow and Sharon Wong

A Mobile Application for Preparing the Driving Tests in Hong Kong **199**
S. C. Ng, Andrew K. Lui and S. W. Ng

Institution e-learning policy and learning management systems

A Study on Students' Attitudes Towards Teacher's Intervention within IT Environment **211**
Ken W. Li

A Web-based Computerized Assessment and Invigilation System **223**
Jeff K.T. Tang, Kwok Kwan Li, Yat Fai Man, Hei Chun Yeung, Tak-Lam Wong, Wai-Man Pang and Wai-Shing Ho

Analyzing the Effectiveness of Institutional Policy Instruments on Technology-enhanced Learning **234**
Kam Cheong Li, Helen Lam and Terry Lee

Development of learning systems

Teacher-Guided Semi-automatic Assessment Feedback Generation: A Case Study **249**
Wai-Shing Ho, Tak-Lam Wong, Wai-Man Pang and Jeff K. T. Tang

The Greater the Online Participation, the Better the Learning Achievement? A Study of Integrating Moodle into Learning **255**
Gary Cheng and Hin Leung Chui

The Development of a Final Year Project Management System for Information Technology Programmes **264**
Chun-Hang Leung, Chung-Lun Lai, Tsun-Kit Yuan, Wai-Man Pang, Jeff K.T. Tang, Wai-Shing Ho and Tak-Lam Wong

Collaborative Filtering for Student Performance Prediction **276**
Tak-Lam Wong, Jeff K.T. Tang, Wai-Man Pang, Wai-Shing Ho, Chun Hung Chiu and Leonard Poon

Reconceptualizing a creative and specific Learning Environment by using Web-based Automated E-quizzes to Guide Study Behaviours

Alice M.L Li

Programme Director, College of Life Sciences and Technology, The HKU SPACE
alice.mla.li@hkuspace.hku.hk

Abstract

Web-based automated e-quizzes provides the better ways to transform a creative learning environment to ensure students can manage learning by reinforcing their practices through e-learning and guiding their study behaviour towards the demand for improving quality education. This paper proposed a specific focus on using Web-based automated e-quizzes exercises system (WE system) as an enabling automated learning environment to monitor and guide students' self-study and revision, with an approach of 'Assessment For Learning' as a learning process, and the design of using this WE system will be in line with the four required aspects under the paradigm of our HK Government's Qualifications Framework in Education. Whether mandatory or optional Web-based automated e-quizzes exercise system should be used as a catalyst for sustaining and guiding student's behaviour in the process of learning are further discussed, together with different integrated conceptual frameworks being explored, which are deliberately positioned to encourage collaborative discussions.

Keywords: study behaviour; web-based e-quizzes; automated learning

1. Introduction

As the advancement of technology becomes more mature, the utilization of educational technology to optimize teaching and learning activities is now a worldwide phenomenon for using such creative and specific learning environments. Many studies have been conducted with research efforts to determine the impacts of web-based automated learning tools for supporting various functions in education.

There is a need for ongoing guidance and support to monitor students' learning activities in a more effective means for tracking outcome of their study behaviour. Moreover, the utilization of this proposed Web-based automated e-quizzes exercise system (WE system) can also facilitate our role and function in programme monitoring into a more effective action in enhancing and shaping students' way of learning and the subsequent trends of their learning outcomes being easily identified. This proposed WE system can also serve as the measures for guiding students' study behaviour in the process

of revision in an ongoing and regular basis, as in accordance with the expected quality criteria of estimated self-studying time, as generated in our Government's Qualifications Framework System in Hong Kong.

Nowadays, the students are becoming increasingly exposed to Web-based environments for automated learning, and how willing did students interact with Web-based environments in their automated learning practices, and what are the determinants of students' study behaviour in web-based practices for learning will be discussed from the perspectives of different theoretical models of studies.

Smith (2011) pointed out that most behaviorists also reckon the students' learning process can be viewed as a change in behavior and the learning environment should be arranged to elicit the desired responses through such devices (educational tools) as behavioural objectives for competency-based learning, and skill development and training. Kim and Axelrod (2005) agreed that the educational approaches such as applied behaviour analysis and curriculum-based measurement. Therefore, a direct instruction of learning criteria should be in place as the accountable task that students should be engaged in during their studying of any courses, with commitment to involve into the guided episodes of learning including the use of this proposed WE system for automated learning.

A good quality education should be and is one that enables all learners to realize the capabilities they require, and therefore the infrastructure of the inter-related environment must be sophisticated enough to blend our educational practices and needs from both perspectives of pedagogical effects and technologically capable environment, in order to enable an accountable interventions for the students' learning process. And therefore, this paper proposed a WE system and employed strategy to re-engage students for such an accountable learning, under this WE system as a homework approach of 'Assessment For Learning' with built-in conceptual directions as expected and required from the 4 aspects: (i) Knowledge and Intellectual Skills; (ii) Processes; (iii) Application, Autonomy and Accountability and (iv) Communications, IT and Numeracy, under the paradigm of our HK Government's Qualifications Framework in Education (HKGQF). The enabling factors will be discussed in order to cultivate an accountable learning by shaping students' study behaviours with this proposed WE system.

2. The effective use of this WE system – creating accountable automated learning environments

This paper proposed the use of **W**eb-based automated **E**-quizzes **system** ("WE system") to guide study behaviours and translate this usage into educational practice for encouraging students' study behaviours in doing e-quizzes exercise as their homework and which is part of the integral informal 'Assessment for Learning' strategies on a continual and regular-basis to promote students' accountable learning habits.

The principal characteristic of utilizing the WE system is embedded with 'Assessment For Learning' Strategy as an accountable educational practice for their

educative automated learning that blended with pedagogical criteria with built-in concepts of an innovative technological tools for:

a. reinforcing students' practices of utilizing the existing e-learning online tools;
b. doing and performing revision as their homework on regular-basis via the Web-based automated e-quizzes exercise system, the WE system;
c. facilitating e-based monitoring students' pattern of learning activities;
d. providing effective means for tracking students' learning outcomes and their progress; in which it can provide the monitoring capability of checking who has read, and also automated e-quizzes to determine whether the learners have grasped the contents of learning materials;
e. integrating the four required aspects as in the paradigm of HKGQF in Education into this WE system.

A parameter to identify the situation by simply observing the records in data log, in which each data log gives an indication related to: (i) overall interaction frequency of log activities; (ii) overall pattern of e-quizzes attempts; (iii) knowledge ability in the overall results of attempted e-quizzes, as the basis for indicating students' study behaviours. As Cocea and Weibelzhal (2006) pointed out that log activity has been considered as a source of information for assessing students' motivation. Furthermore, many educational theorists and researchers consider learning styles as an important factor in the learning process, as learning styles can be seen as "a description of the attitudes and behaviours which determine an individual's preferred way of learning" and agree that incorporating them in education has potential to facilitate learning for students (Graf, Kinshuk and Liu, 2009 p.3).

In order to support students' e-Learning process, Sfenrianto, Hasibuan and Suhartanto (2013) proposed the Triple-Characteristic Model (TCM) in e-learning system, in which the e-Learning process should accommodate students' in their (i) learning style, (ii) motivation and (iii) knowledge ability embraced as their personalized learning activities.

In this sense, it further sustains the usage of a regular-basis Web-based automated e-quizzes exercise system for facilitating our educational practice and guiding students' study behaviour by providing the stimulation of innovation that embedded with the overall benefits of flexible accessibilities; allowing the effective use of time with automatic and instant feedback that makes self-review or self-evaluation possible; and also making catching up and following-up possible at an individual's own pace of learning for supporting their personalized learning activities.

3. Determinants of study behaviour as an accountable automated learning in educational practices

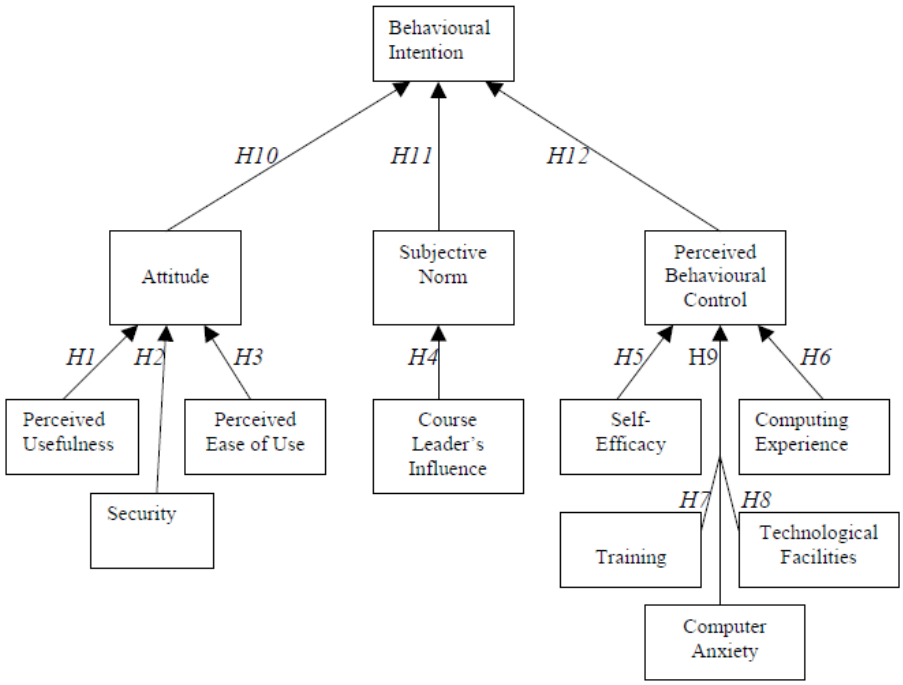
In fact, there are many influential factors affecting students' attitudes towards any ICT-based or Web-based learning interactions and choices in real pursuit of e-learning literacy, as Eke (2011) in her research question also asking "What is the best group of factors that can be used in predicting students' intentions to adopt e-learning?", in which she found

factors such as 'attitudes towards e-learning'; 'intention to adopt e-learning'; 'availability of resources'; 'pressure to use e-learning'; 'ease of e-learning use' and 'usefulness' would affect the students' intention to adopt e-learning practices.

Lu, Stokes and Zhu (1999) generated a MUST Model to analyze a Web-based Learning Process, in which they propose four key elements that impacted students' web-based learning practices, which composed of Motivation; Usage; Satisfaction and Task performance in their MUST model. Smith et al (2007) describe the learning style theory as the individuals learn in different ways that can be categorized into four distinct learning styles, namely – feeling, watching, thinking and doing, in which they found that knowledge of a learner's preferred learning style, will lead to faster and more satisfactory improvement in facilitating their e-learning practices.

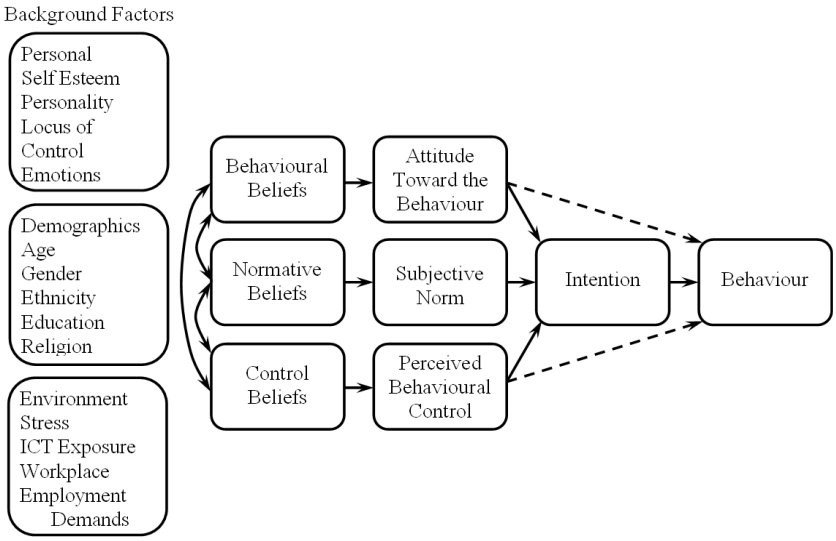
As according to Ndubisi (2004), the factors that affect students' intention to adopt e-learning practices by using the Decomposed version of Theory of Planned Behaviour (DTPB), in which he illustrates specific salient beliefs that may influence technology usage in his research framework as shown in Figure 1.

3.1. Figure 1:



Kraft, Rise, Sutton and Roysamb (2005) tried to identify whether behaviour was regressed on intention by using the theory of planned behaviour (TPB), in which it indicated that no interactions between attitude and perceived behavioural control (PBC) components in terms of predicting intentions were being identified, and no interaction between intentions and PBC components in predicting behaviour were identified neither. Whereas, Siragusa and Dixon (2009) highlighted merits of this application of the TPB and subsequently anticipated the need to continue trialing of this theory of planned behaviour as it pertained to the practice of ICT-based interaction in e-learning. Siragusa (2011) has adopted Hrubes, Ajzen and Daigle, 2001's conceptual framework of TPB is shown in Diagram 1.

3.2. Diagram 1:



Jan, Lu and Chou (2012) have explored several models in their research study in order to generate the understanding of e-learning's acceptance as environmental factors for promoting the beliefs in the adoption of e-learning practices. They further illustrated there are two systemic beliefs in Technology Acceptance Model (TAM) that included (i) perceived usefulness and (ii) perceived ease of use are the determinants of students' attitude for the adoption of using e-learning practices. However, those two proposed determinants of attitude are only on technical and individual level factors.

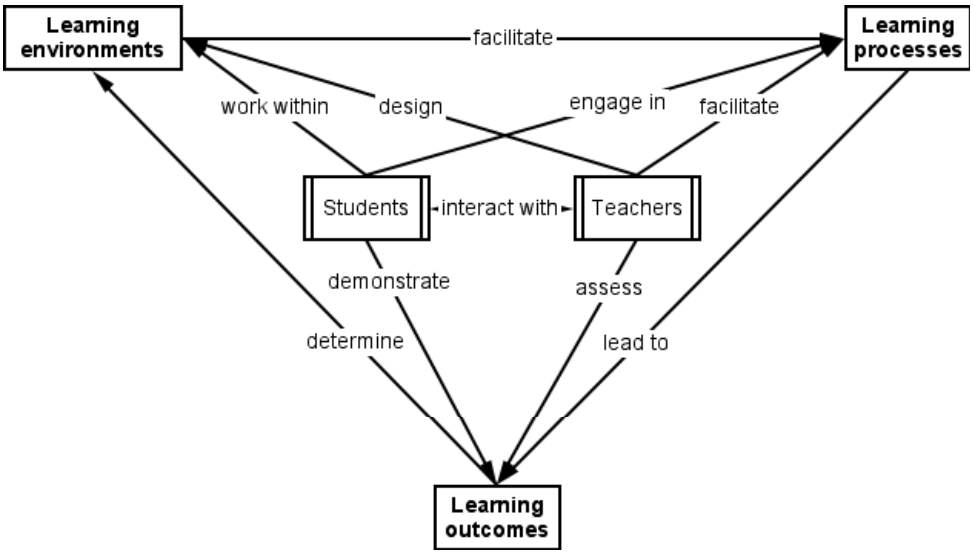
In this study, they (Jan, et al. 2012) in fact, has also postulated a significant factor of institutional forces is the most important determinants of attitude on the adoption of e-learning practices. This Institutional Theory accentuates the significance of the

institutional environment as to the students' attitudes and their subsequent study behaviours and practices in using e-learning. They have further agreed and cited there are two types of coercive pressures that exerted on the students' attitudes, behaviours and practices, which are regulations and competition.

According to Ndubisi (2004), understanding the factors that influence intention to adopt e-learning in general will help to create a more favourable environment for greater adoption, as well as helping to design strategies to promote such study behaviour in the usages of e-learning practices. Evidence from Psycharis (2005) has also organized a study with the purpose of identifying factors that can affect learners' readiness and adoption of e-learning practices and subsequently suggested certain criteria for making the successful implementation of e-learning practices in an educational system. He further proposed the focus of those criteria including (i) the acquisition of adequate technological infrastructure (ii) an adequate educational content of learning, and (iii) a developed culture for such learning activities, including sharing of knowledge and skills.

In the study by Phillips, McNaught and Kennedy (2010), they reckoned that learning processes are the ways in which students engage with the learning environment and the learning activities embedded in it may also include interaction between students and technology, in which they have produced the LEPO framework to describe the characteristics of the learning process, as shown in Diagram 2:

3.3. Diagram 2:



In this Diagram 2, the LEPO framework is showing the interrelationships between learning environments, learning processes, learning outcomes. It "conceptualizes learning as having three components: the environment which facilitates learning (Learning Environment), the activities which are part of learning (Learning Processes) and the knowledge, behaviours, skills or understanding which can be demonstrated (Learning Outcomes) (Phillips, McNaught and Kennedy, 2010 p.2496).

4. Accountable demand and obligated study behaviour – 'Assessment For Learning' approach

Assessment is a process of gathering a variety of evidence to identify a student's performance of attainment of the intended learning outcomes, and the purpose of assessment is mainly to promote learning based on a philosophy of using 'assessment for learning' as a strategy to further transform and optimize the functionalities for reconceptualizing a creative and specific learning environment for a good quality of education arises from the correct mix of enabling inputs and processes that allow a proper, relevant and educative interactions to produce desired learning outcomes. Watson and Angus (2014) described that "Assessment is the most powerful lever teachers have to influence the way students respond to courses and behave as learners. (Gibbs, 1999 p.41)", and also found the regular usage of online learning tools significantly and positively contribute to students' performance of learning and also act as a possible identifier for 'at-risk' students as well.

As insofar the confirmatory factor analysis revealed that there are so many variables could be empirically distinguished on the effects of perceived behavioural control and self-efficacy on behavioural intentions and actual behaviour differed in the e-learning practices. However, the quality of learning with the support of this technological educational tools in e-learning will not just depend on students' intention to adoption e-learning practices, but most importantly is the learning and study behaviours through this practices of e-learning can, in turn, produce or optimize the best results for educative and accountable learning for knowledge and intellectual skills development.

As learning aims for its quality, Biggs (1992) identified that students have intention processed the text for meaning and focus on themes and main ideas became the prototypes for the "deep" approach to learning; rather than just focused on words and sentences as the "surface" approach to learning. In fact, there are many further steps for using the appropriate technological educational tools in a way to facilitate our educational practice and guide students' study behaviour of such quality approach of learning. He has also postulated that "the highest form of understanding, and the motivation driving it, creates a personal commitment to learn, with consequent feelings of 'ownership'. Such a commitment involves processes of a higher cognitive level than rote learning" (Biggs, 1992, p.8).

The WE system is in a position to reconceptualize this kind of commitment of processes, to become more foremost 'Assessment Literate' through the embracement of an integrative conceptual frameworks for supporting the development of accountable

educational practices, which blended with pedagogical criteria and together with an innovative technological educational tools, in creating this Web-based Automated E-quizzes exercise system, the WE system, to guide students' study behaviours towards the quality education of accountable learning.

5. Recommendations for the need to transform educational practices in more accountable learning -Mandatory or Optional

The main strategic considerations and implications for establishing an engaging learning environment which support for effective and accountable automated learning practices by using this proposed WE system, involve both intrinsic and extrinsic factors of monitoring changes in Information and Communication Technology (ICT) strategy and its use in higher education, which in turn requires a significant change in pedagogy and a related shift in use technology platform of this proposed WE system for positively enhancing students' learning outcomes. Identifications of the focus of usages in an integrative manner that may unpack the overall problems in recommending whether this Web-based automated e-quizzes exercises system, this WE system, should be used mandatory or optional for an outcome-based focus learning, as an accountable demand for blending accountable learning in practices with this strategic concept of technological educational tools.

Without compromising the expected learning quality, and for the avoidance of misnomer of the intended purposes of the four required aspects under our HK Government's Qualifications Framework in Education, this proposed WE system should be used mandatory as the integral part of homework under the philosophy of 'Assessment For Learning' strategy, in an attempt to optimize the beneficial effects of an accountable educational and online learning practices for the students' study behaviours.

This paper pursues these questions in the following considerations for enabling an accountable learning environment: Form a valid conceptual framework with a theoretical basis for determining how to have a proliferation of rule-based and principle-based system embedded with those built-in considerations as discussed in this paper, such as: TPB; TAM; MUST model; Institutional Theory and LEPO framework.

6. Conclusion

One of these efforts in this paper is to discuss different theoretical frameworks that permit a more systematic accumulation and evident-based research studies to support and guide the design of effective educational practices by using this proposed Web-based Automated E-quizzes exercise system, our WE system, to produce efficient efficacious and effective quality learning for the ultimate educational goal at large through this transformative automated learning activities that specifically designed to encourage an accountable study behaviours in learning, as in line with the four aspects under the paradigm in our HK Qualifications Framework in Education.

As a result of such advances in information technology in education, this proposed Web-based automated E-quizzes exercise system, the WE system, should become an integral part of our educational system, which allows its desirable functions to serve the vital role in the areas of reconceptualizing a creative and specific learning environment by using this proposed Web-based automated E-quizzes exercise system to, yet again, encourage an accountable study behaviours in learning.

References

Biggs, John. (1992) The psychology of educational assessment and the Hong Kong scene. *Bulletin of the Hong Kong Psychological Society*. Nos. 28/29, 5-26.

Cocea, M. and Weibelzhal, S. (2006) Can log files analysis estimate learners' level of motivation?, *In Proceeding of the 14th Workshop on Adaptivity and User Modeling in Interactive Systems,* University of Hildesheim, Germany, 2006, pp.32-35.

Eke, Helen Nneka. (2011). Modeling LIS Students' Intention to Adopt E-learning: A case from University of Nigeria, Nsukka. Library Philosophy and Practice 2011. Available at http://www.webpages.uidaho.edu/~mbolin/helen-eke.pdf

Graf, S., Kinshuk, and Liu, T.C. (2009). Supporting Teachers in Identifying Students' Learning Styles in Learning Management Systems: An Automatic Student Modelling Approach. *Educational Technology and Society*, 12(4), 3-14.

Jan, P.T., Lu, H.P. and Chou, T.C. (2012). The Adoption of E-Learning: An Institutional Theory Perspective, *The Turkish Online Journal of Edcational Technology* – July 2012, vol.11(3), p.326-343. Available at: http://www.tojet.net/articles/v11i3/11331.pdf

Kraft, P. Rise, J. Sutton, S. and Roysamb, E. (2005). Perceived difficulty in the theory of planned behaviour: Perceived behavioural control or affective attitude?, British Journal of Social Psychology, (2005), 44, 479-496. Also available at: http://www.medschl.cam.ac.uk/gppcru/userfiles/projectdocs/bsg/kraft.pdf

Kim, T and Axelrod, S. (2005). Direct Instruction: An Educators' Guide and a Plea for Action, *The Behavior Analyst Today*, 6(2), p.111.

Lu, Amy., Stokes, Mike. And Zhu, Jonathan J.H. (----). Motivation, Usage Behaviour, Satisfaction, and Task Performance: A MUST Model of a Web-based Learning Process. A project study was supported by UGC teaching development grant and quality enhancement fund. Available at http://teaching.polyu.edu.hk/datafiles/R108.pdf

Ndubisi, Nelson Oly. (2004). Factors influencing e-learning adoption intention: Examining the determinant structure of the decomposed theory of planned behaviour

constructs. Retrievaled in May 2014 at: http://www.herdsa.org.au/wp-content/uploads/conference/2004/PDF/P057-jt.pdf

Phillips, R.A., McNaught, C., and Kennedy, G. (2010). Towards a generalized conceptual framework for learning: the Learning Environment, Learning Processes and Learning Outcomes (LEPO) framework. In J. Herrington & W. Hunter (Eds). ED-MEDIA 2010, pp2495-2504. Available at: http://www.cuhk.edu.hk/clear/download/paper/PMcNK_EM_10.pdf

Psycharis, S. (2005). Presumptions and actions affecting an e-learning adoption by the educational system complementation using virtual private networks. Available at: http://www.erodl.org/materials/contrib/2005/sarantos_psycharis.htm

Sfenrianto, Hasibuan, Z.A. and Suhartanto, H. (2013). An Automatic Approach for Identifying Triple-Factor in e-Learning Process, International Journal of Computer Theory and Engineering. Vol. 5, No.2, April 2013, 371-376. DOI:10.7763/IJCTE.2013.V5.712

Siragusa, L. and Dixon, K.C. (2009). Theory of planned behaviour: Higher Education students' attitudes towards ICT-based learning interactions. In Proceedings ascilite Auckland 2009, p.969-980. Available at: http://www.ascilite.org.au/conferences/auckland09/procs/siragusa.pdf

Siragusa, Lou. (2011). Theory of Planned behaviour: Higher Education students' attitudes towards ICT-based learning interactions. Presentation at Ascilite 2011. Available at: http://www.ascilite.org.au/conferences/hobart11/downloads/LouSiragusaASCILITE-2011-presentation.pdf

Smith, M.K. (2011) Learning Theory, the encyclopedia of informal education. The encyclopedia of informal education. June, 2011. Available at: http://www.infed.org/biblio/b-learn.htm

Watson, J. and Angus, S.D. (2014) Does regular online testing enhance student learning? Evidence from a large first-year quantitative methods course. University of New South Wales. Available at: http://wwwdocs.fce.unsw.edu.au/economics/news/Staffseminar/Watson_Angus_paper.pdf

Towards Automatic Question Generation from Chinese Text for Enhancement of Online Learning

Andrew K Lui, Vanessa S.C. Ng, Y.C. Fung, and W.C. Kam

School of Science and Technology, The Open University of Hong Kong
30 Good Shepherd Street, Ho Man Tin, Kowloon, Hong Kong SAR, China
alui@ouhk.edu.hk

Abstract. This paper describes our research and development work on a computational method that takes a piece of Chinese unstructured text and generates a set of questions and answers as the output. Our method is based on Heilman & Smith's over-generation approach (Heilman & Smith, 2009) and is included with techniques specific for handling Chinese text. Using the syntactic and semantic features identified in a sentence, various question types can be generated with answers also available. Automatic question generation is potentially a key component in future intelligent e-learning systems, but it is also a very challenging problem. A major objective of this work is to investigate technical issues and limitations that would provide direction of future research.

Keywords: question generation, question taxonomy, online learning

1 Introduction

Despite the widespread adoption of multimedia learning based on pictures, animations, and videos, text reading is still considered to be main part of many learning scenarios. Text comprehension depends on a number of readers' characteristics such as vocabulary identification, background knowledge, and structural awareness (Eason et al. 2012). An active and effective reader knows how to make connection with text. However, many secondary school students and even university students have difficulty comprehend their text-based learning materials. Teachers should develop strategies to increase student-text interaction that would lead to better comprehension (Tierney & Readence 2000; Collins & Madigan 2010).

This paper describes our research and development work on automatic question generation methods that take a piece of text as an input and generate a set of questions as the output. Asking readers relevant questions can promote intrinsic reading motivation and reading engagement (Guthrie et al. 2004). It also prepares readers with a focus to search for core information when they read. The *Do You Know* feature in the online encyclopaedia Wikipedia is a prime example of attracting visitors to read selected articles. Automatic question generation is a relatively new research area that aims at reducing or eliminating human effort in creating questions for various learning scenarios. Our work focuses on generating questions from good quality unstructured Chinese text, thus in the long run we aim at providing tools for future e-learning systems enhanced with question-guided learning.

1.1 Background

Automatic question generation is becoming a crucial component in emerging online learning delivery modes for its ability to generate large amount of questions with reduced or no human effort. It can potentially generate various question types such as factual or discussion questions, on different topics found in the text, and at different difficulty levels. A teacher can then choose and refine the questions for revision or assessment. In a fully automatic mode, automatic question generation can support the assessment questions needed in intelligent tutoring systems, adaptive testing, and even Massively Open Online Courses (MOOCS) platforms. Another potential application is for vicarious learning, where observing a dialogue is considered to be beneficial to learning (McKendree et al., 1998; Craig et al., 2012). Converting a piece of plain text of descriptive discourse into a question and answer format is one useful way of producing a dialogue between two avatars.

The focus of this work is generating questions from unstructured text, but there is already an abundance of literature on generating questions from structured data in databases and dictionaries. On the other hand, only recently have some papers published on generating questions from English text. In the following we briefly describe two approaches: article-based definitional question generation and sentence-based factoid question generation based on over-generation approach.

(Kalady, Elikkottil, & Das, 2010) proposed a method to generate definitional questions (see Figure 1). Definitional questions challenge people to answer the definition of a concept. The main approach is to look for keywords (called up-keys), which are used to determine the corresponding question-word for the generation of a question. There are a number of statistical based methods to discover suitable keywords.

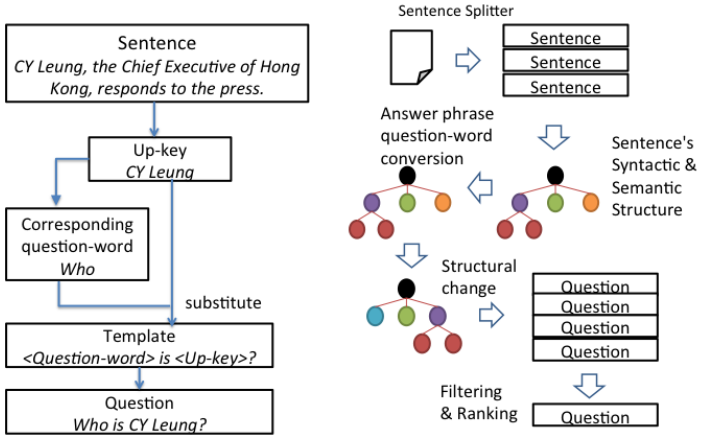


Fig. 1. Typical processes for definitional question generation (left) and factoid question generation based on the over-generation approach (right).

(Heilman & Smith 2009) proposed a sentence-based approach that generates questions asking for facts. The generation of question begins with replacing answer phrases with appropriate question-word in every sentences and then reordering the

sentence parts to form a question. With this method, some valid and many invalid questions are generated and there is a ranker or filter at the end to select the valid questions. Generating high-level questions and open-ended questions is less likely but this method is more consistent and stable than then the first method.

2 Question Generation from Chinese Text

This section describes our method of automatic question generation from Chinese unstructured text. The method is largely based on the over-generation approach proposed by Heilman & Smith (2009) and in our research work we have investigated how the various stages in Heilman & Smith's approach can be adapted for processing Chinese text. Results and discussions can be found in Section 4.

2.1 Overview

Our method works on the structure and semantics at the sentence level to identify potential features that characterizes seven types of questions. Five of them belong to the description (concept completion) question type and the other two are explanation question types as defined in the question taxonomy by Nielsen et al. (2008). Each Chinese sentence is turned into a tree structure called a parse tree, which describes the superordinate-subordinate relation between terms and phrases. Potential questions are identified based on specific patterns of the parse tree or its parts. The generation of explanation question types also exploits the existence of keyword markers such as 因為 (*because*) 所以 (*therefore*).

2.2 System Architecture

Figure 2 shows the architecture of a prototype system based on our automatic question generation method.

Our method begins with refining source text into a form suitable for question generation. The source text should be in plain Unicode format made up of traditional or simplified Chinese characters and punctuations. The *Sentence Splitter* converts the source text into a set of sentences based on punctuations, and each sentence will become the unit of processing in the later stages. The *Parser* then analyses each sentence and produces a parse tree, which depicts the semantic relation between phrases and terms, as well as the part-of-speech (i.e. noun, verb, preposition, etc.) and the entity type (i.e. person, organization, etc.) of each term. These recognized semantic features inform the two *Question Generators* the potential questions and the question type, but because it could happen, the *Sentence Pre-processor* attempts to prune the parse tree to remove irrelevant parts, and to extract independent sub-parts of a sentence. The two *Question Generators* are designed to *over-generate* questions, which produce a lot of poorly structured questions as well as some good ones. The *Ranker & Filter* selects the good questions from the poor ones based on rules and patterns.

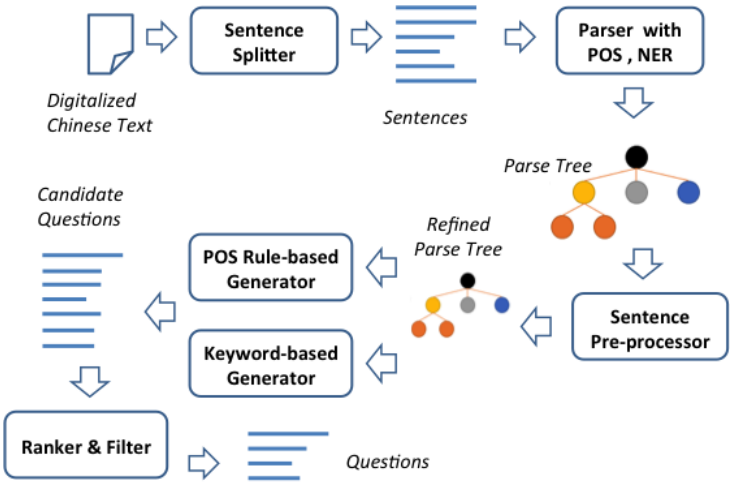


Fig. 2. System architecture of our Chinese automatic question generator

Figure 3 illustrates the function of the Parser and an example of a parse tree, which represents this Chinese sentence "在室町時代，兵庫津作為日明貿易的據點曾是一座國際港口。" from Chinese Wikipedia article titled "神户市".

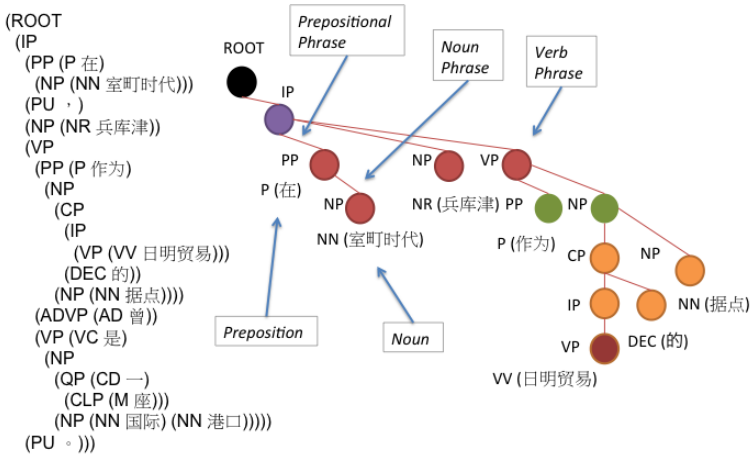


Fig. 3. The parse tree on the left is displayed with nodes in brackets and the depth of nodes by amount of indentation, and on the right is a graphical representation of the same tree.

The above Chinese sentence, terminated by a full stop, consists of two sub-sentences separated by a comma. The parse tree carries key relational information between terms, such as 室町时代 (i.e. an era in Japanese history) is a noun that is a

child of a pre-positional phrase with the head term 在 (*during*). Such relational information is to be exploited in the question generation stage of our method.

Our Chinese automatic question generator is implemented with Stanford CoreNLP[1]. In natural language processing research and development work, it is common to rely upon available natural language programming tools. Stanford CoreNLP provides the following set of tools that work in a pipeline of input text processing:

1. Sentence splitter: It splits a piece of text into sentences according to a set of defined delimiters. We used full stop, question mark and exclamation mark in our method.
2. Segmenter: It segments a sentence into terms based on a pre-trained model and a dictionary or acceptable terms.
3. Part-of-speech tagger: It annotates terms with their part-of-speech according to a pre-trained model.
4. Name entity recognizer: It annotates nouns with an entity type such as person, location, or organization. It is crucial for generating the appropriate question stem for a noun-based question (e.g. a *where* question for location type of nonu). Figure 4 shows an example of how this tool could help in question generation.
5. Parser: It converts a sentence into a parse tree based on a pre-trained model.

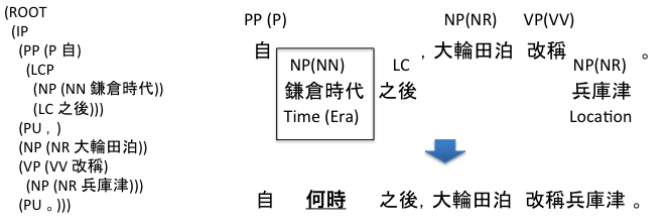


Fig. 4. The role of the name entity recognizer is to determine the question stem. For example, the noun 鎌倉時代 is recognized as a time (era), and the question term 何時 (where) can be used accordingly.

Finally, our implementation work also depends on parse tree query and manipulation tools *Tregex* and *Tsurgeon* (Levy & Andrew, 2006). The former allows identification of specific patterns in a parse tree with rules based on part-of-speech, keywords, and parse tree structure. For examples, a dot means immediately follow and a left shaped arrow means an immediate sub-tree relation. So "`A.B`" means phrase A is immediately followed by phrase B, and "`A<B`" means A is the parent of B. A and B can be part-of-speech or actual keywords.

2.3 Qualities and Pre-processing of Source Chinese Text

Source text must be syntactically correct for the *Parser* to have any chance of producing a parse tree. Parsing Chinese text is known to be difficult due to semantic ambiguity of often multiple ways of segmenting a sentence into terms and of

[1] http://nlp.stanford.edu/software/corenlp.shtml

connecting terms (Levy & Manning, 2003). It is found that formal academic text sources, including Wikipedia articles, are generally acceptable by common parsers such as the Stanford CoreNLP. Articles from Hong Kong newspaper are found to be problematic due to colloquial writing style and inclusion of novel terms.

We attempted to improve the accuracy by helping the parser to recognize new words. Most parsers, including Stanford CoreNLP, allow adding new words to a dictionary. We also added a pre-processing stage that segment a sentence into spaced terms before putting it to the parser (Xia, 2000).

We also dealt with the issue of source text that is made up of either traditional or simplified Chinese characters. We converted all text into simplified characters based on a character conversion map. The choice of using simplified characters is found to match the better performing lexicon resources available for Stanford CoreNLP.

2.4 Pruning of Parse Trees

Heilmen and Smith's work emphasizes pruning of parse trees before the question generation stage. The target is to identify auxiliary phrases in a complex sentence that could be removed without affecting the main clause. The removed auxiliary phrases may also be considered as a new sentence for generating questions (see Figure 5).

However, in our Chinese question generation method, we only defined three rules: (1) marking out prepositional phrases, (2) marking out phrases that ended with 的, considering the phrase as appositive, and (3) marking out adjective phrase that is a noun modifier. After marking out the phrases, we used *Tsurgeon* to prune them.

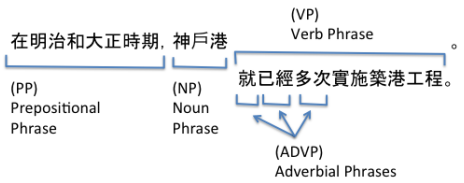


Fig. 5. Marking out a prepositional phrase for pruning or further processing.

2.5 Part-of-speech-based Question Generation

The part-of-speech based question generation method first identifies possible answer phrases or terms, works out the entity type, and replaces it with a suitable question stem. This method is capable of generating the concept completion type of questions.

We defined five part-of-speech rules as described below. The bracketed code is the Tregex rule for identifying the answer phrases for those who are interested.

1. Numeric questions (`QP < CD=number < CLP`)

   This rule looks for a quantifier phrase with a number and a classifier phrase.

2. Rank questions (`QP < OD=number`)

   This rule looks for a quantifier phrase with an ordinal number (e.g. 第六).
   Source sentence: 它是薩克森第六大城市。

Question: 它是薩克森第幾大城市？
Answer: 第六

3. Time questions (`NP=time < NT`)

   This rule looks for a temporal noun within a noun phrase.
   Source sentence: 神戶港在 1868 年開港之後再次發展為國際港口。
   Question: 神戶港在何時開港之後再次發展為國際港口？
   Answer: 1868 年

4. Positional and relational questions (`LCP < (NP | IP=place) < LC`)

   This rule looks for any phrase followed by a localizer such as 中 or 外.
   Source sentence: 1919 年時，日本的貿易額中有 34%的都是經由神戶港進行。
   Question: 1919 年時，那裡中有 34%的都是經由神戶港進行？
   Answer: 日本的貿易額

5. Noun questions (`NP=noun !> LCP !< NT !<< PN`)

   This general rule looks for all noun phrases and depends on the name entity recognizer for the question type and suitable question stem. The recognition of a pronoun is essential for questions with meaningful answers.
   Source sentence: 在明治和大正時期，神戶港就已經多次實施築港工程。
   Question: 在明治和大正時期，神戶港就已經多次實施甚麼？
   Answer: 築港工程

2.6 Keyword-based Question Generation

The keyword based question generation method makes use of keywords such as 因為 and 所以 to generate explanation type questions. We defined two keyword-based rules as described below.

6. Cause and effect questions (`ROOT [<< (((IP|PP=reason << 由于|因为)) .. (IP|PP|VP))| << (IP|PP=reason [(PU . (IP|PP|VP << 所以|于事|如此))|. (IP|PP|VP << 所以|于事|如此)])]`)

   This rule looks for sentences stating cause and effect and identifies the reason part as the answer and generates a question asking what causes the result. The answer should be the remaining part of the sentence.
   Source sentence: 然而由於日本在江戶時代實施鎖國政策，兵庫津轉變為國內港口，但仍然擁有重要的地位。
   Question: 日本在江戶時代實施鎖國政策，導致甚麼？

7. Argumentative questions (`ROOT [<< ((IP|PP=front << 虽然|尽管|虽|虽说|即使) [. IP=however| . (PU . IP=however)]) | << (IP|PP=front [ . (PU . (IP|PP|VP=however << (但|但是|可是|不过|可惜|竟然|居然|然而|而|却|然|只|只是)))|.(IP|PP|VP=however << (但|但是|可是|不过|可惜|竟然|居然|然而|而|却|然|只|只是))] )]`)

   This rule looks for sentences changing the narrative or argument flow. It identifies the phrase before and after the change, and generates a question that asks the effect of the change.

Source sentence: 戰後神戶港雖然很快就開始復興，然其日本第一大港的地位在1960 年代被橫濱港取代。
Question: 戰後神戶港雖然很快就開始復興，但怎樣了？

2.7 Name Entity Recognition and Pronoun Resolution

Table 1 describes the mapping between the question stems and the entity types of noun questions.

Table 1. Entity type and question stem

Entity types	Question stems	Examples
Organization	甚麼	神戶港不僅是甚麼，也是日本重要的客運港？
Location	哪裡	神戶港亦開通有前往哪裡的定期客船航線？
Person	誰	誰是當時的神戶市長？
Time	何時	神戶港在何時開港之後再次發展為國際港口？

A good performance name entity recognizer is important for generating correct question stem. We constructed a name entity recognizer based on the category of Wikipedia articles. Proper nouns such as 大正時期 and 神戶港 are often titles found in Wikipedia and their category information can be exploited. This technique is however very slow and not used in this implementation.

Pronouns are often used for concise writing, but their original nouns are often found in previous sentences. In our sentence-as-an-unit approach, their real identity must be resolved before a question with a proper answer can be generated. We adopted a simple approach of replacing the pronoun with the nearest noun phrase of pervious sentence.

2.8 Filtering and Ranking

The over-generation approach leads to generation of some good questions and more poor questions. A filtering and ranking stage is essential to weed out those unwanted questions. If a question satisfies any one of the rules below, it is removed from the question set.

1. Duplicated questions.
2. Length of answers is rather long with respect to the length of questions.
3. Number of commas in a question is 2 or more.
4. Length of questions is shorter than 8 characters.
5. The answer is found in the question.

3 Results

We successfully implemented the prototype system with Java, Stanford CoreNLP, Tregex and Tsurgeon. There were two focal points in the system evaluation: question generation and filtering of valid questions.

3.1 Evaluation on Chinese Question Generation

We used five excerpted Wikipedia articles as our source text in the evaluation:

1. 哥利茲: describing Goerlitz, a city in Germany.
2. 樹熊: describing Koalas, with some long sentences.
3. 日本料理: describing Japanese cuisine with a poor writing style.
4. 神戶港: describing the Kobe Port.
5. 大時代: describing a soap drama with a story-telling tone.

We applied the seven rules of question generation and the number of times each rule was applicable are summarized in Table 2. The noun rule has been applied the most, which is not surprising given that noun is the most common part-of-speech type. We noted that the cause-effect rule has been applied more in the two articles, 樹熊 (*koala*) and 日本料理 (*Japanese cuisine*). These two articles contain many long sentences with conjunctions to connect the ideas. Although a number of reasoning questions are generated but most of them do not have a very strong relation between the marked causes and effects. The article 大時代 (a HK TV drama) produces the most argumentative questions. It introduces a TV drama with a story-telling tone and narrative change is common.

Table 2. Number of times each of the question generation rules is applied in the evaluation.

Rule types	*哥利茲*	*樹熊*	*日本料理*	*神戶港*	*大時代*	*Total*
Numeric	1	4	0	0	0	*5*
Rank	3	0	0	1	2	*6*
Time	5	0	2	8	3	*18*
Position	4	7	2	4	14	*31*
Noun	58	163	119	151	184	*675*
Cause-Effect	0	30	10	2	6	*48*
Argumentative	0	6	1	3	17	*27*
Total	*71*	*210*	*134*	*169*	*226*	*810*

3.2 Analysis of Deficiencies of Generated Questions

Analysing the deficiencies of generated questions is a major objective of this research because this area is at a very preliminary stage. Tables 3 and 4 show the distribution of the deficiencies among the evaluation articles, and the results of manual evaluation of the quality of questions. Two coders carried out the manual evaluation with reliable inter-coder reliability. We further identified 11 types of deficiencies found in the generated questions, which are listed in Table 5.

Table 3. Summary of number of poor and valid questions generated from each article.

Articles	Total	Deficient	Valid	% of valid question
哥利茲	71	43	28	39.4%
神戶港	169	77	92	54.4%
日本料理	134	104	30	22.3%
樹熊	210	113	97	46.2%
大時代	226	128	98	43.4%

Table 4. Number of questions with deficiency generated from each article.

Deficiency types	*哥利茲*	*神戶港*	*日本料理*	*樹熊*	*大時代*	*Total*
1	16	29	10	19	63	*137*
2	5	7	29	6	22	*69*
3	5	1	14	7	10	*37*
4	0	12	10	58	1	*81*
5	0	13	17	17	6	*53*
6	4	1	2	0	0	*7*
7	1	2	0	0	3	*6*
8	8	9	6	2	10	*35*
9	4	2	2	1	4	*13*
10	0	0	6	0	6	*12*
11	0	1	8	3	3	*15*
Total	*43*	*77*	*104*	*113*	*128*	*455*

Table 5. Common deficiency types found in generated questions.

Deficiency types	*Causes*	*Examples (Answer in brackets)*
1. Wrong question word	Annotation problem – wrong NER analysis	丁蟹母親為方家的家佣，丁蟹自小與甚麼相識？(方家少爺方進新)
2. Missing subject	Effect after sentence splitting	所以不論是高湯、調味、刀工、烹調方式都是以甚麼為前提？(保留食物的自然原味)
3. Ambiguous question	Original sentence too short	耳有甚麼？(茸毛)
4. Long question	Original sentence is written poorly	甚麼貼合自然風物，並且被認為能體現四季的分明、地理多樣性以及日本人尊重自然的精神，營養均衡，也與正月、插秧等傳統節慶密切相關，代表了日本獨有的價值觀、生活樣式和社會傳統？(裝盤)
5. Missing preface	Effect after sentence splitting	所以當地人稱它甚麼？(克瓦勒)
6. Ungrammatical	Annotation problem – POS tagger wrongly identify a verb as a noun	以桉樹葉和嫩枝為食，幾乎從不下地甚麼？(飲水)
7. Ungrammatical	Annotation problem – wrong parsing	哪裡的發展有着密不可分的關係？(神戶的歷史和神戶港)
8. Ungrammatical	Annotation problem – wrong segmentation	丁蟹母親甚麼家的家佣，丁蟹自小與方家少爺方進新相識？(為方)
9. Vague	The answer phrase is a low information content	她何時是一名中學生？(當時)
10. Does not make sense	Keyword is matched but it does not change the narrative flow	二弟益蟹是黑社會的打手，但怎樣了？(性格衝動而殘忍)
11. Does not make sense	Wrong clause captured	是劇中完全的反派人物，但怎樣了？(但丁蟹這自以為是仁義)

3.3 Discussion

The percentage of valid questions is apparently very low, ranging from 22% to 54%. We argue that this is a baseline performance that could be drastically improved with better filtering and ranking methods. The over-generation approach developed by Heilman and Smith for English text relies on a machine-learning based ranker to select only a small percentage of questions. Similar techniques have not yet been developed in this work.

The deficiencies found in the evaluation may be categorized into 3 causes.

1. Poor quality source text: causing the generation of a wrong parse tree.
2. Error in pre-processing: causing irreversible problems such as separation of noun subject from its related text, and separation of cause and effect parts of a statement.
3. Error in part-of-speech and entity type annotations: causing errors in parse trees.

Annotation of Chinese terms is found to be difficult because, first, Chinese is a delimiter-free language, second, many Chinese terms can be both a noun and a verb, and, third, proper nouns are not lexicographically distinguishable from other nouns.

Table 5 shows that wrong question word is the most frequent deficiency type. The correctness could be improved if we would adopt a better algorithm that better determine name entity of a noun.

4 Conclusion

A Chinese question generation method was developed and evaluated. Automatic question generation from unstructured text is a very difficult problem, and this study found out that Chinese language would pose much more challenges due to a number of language specific reasons. Chinese sentences are formed by looser grammar rule and there are often a variety of ways of parsing a Chinese statement. There are far fewer prepositions in Chinese sentences so that relations between terms are not as clear as in English. Process like appositive removal and prepositional phrase removal in English question generation algorithm cannot be performed in Chinese sentences.

Despite the apparent unsatisfactory rate of generating good questions, the over-generation approach should be the way forward. Future work should be focused on two aspects: a more accurate noun phrase and entity recognition method, and a higher precision ranking method. The former aspect requires advances in lexical resources for Chinese or more intelligent methods of using existing resources such as Chinese Wordnet and Wikipedia. The latter aspect requires more understanding about syntactic and semantic characteristics of proper question in Chinese.

References

Collins, J. L., & Madigan, T. P. (2010). Using writing to develop struggling learners' higher level reading comprehension. *Building struggling students' higher level literacy: Practical ideas, powerful solutions*, 103-124.

Craig, S. D., Gholson, B., Brittingham, J. K., Williams, J. L., & Shubeck, K. T. (2012). Promoting vicarious learning of physics using deep questions with explanations. *Computers & Education*, 58(4), 1042-1048.

Eason, S. H., Goldberg, L. F., Young, K. M., Geist, M. C., & Cutting, L. E. (2012). Reader–text interactions: How differential text and question types influence cognitive skills needed for reading comprehension. *Journal of Educational Psychology*, 104(3), 515.

Guthrie, J. T., Wigfield, A., Barbosa, P., Perencevich, K. C., Taboada, A., Davis, M. H., ... & Tonks, S. (2004). Increasing Reading Comprehension and Engagement Through Concept-Oriented Reading Instruction. *Journal of Educational Psychology*, 96(3), 403.

Heilman, M., & Smith, N. A. (2009). *Question generation via overgenerating transformations and ranking*. Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, United States: Carnegie Mellon University.

Levy, R., & Andrew, G. (2006). Tregex and Tsurgeon: tools for querying and manipulating tree data structures. In *Proceedings of the fifth international conference on Language Resources and Evaluation* (pp. 2231-2234).

Levy, R., & Manning, C. (2003). Is it harder to parse Chinese, or the Chinese Treebank? In *Proceedings of the 41st Annual Meeting on Association for Computational Linguistics-Volume 1* (pp. 439-446). Association for Computational Linguistics.

McKendree, J., Stenning, K., Mayes, T., Lee, J., & Cox, R. (1998). Why observing a dialogue may benefit learning. *Journal of Computer Assisted Learning*, 14(2), 110-119.

Nielsen, R., Buckingham, J., Knoll, G., Marsh, B., & Palen, L. (2008). A Taxonomy of Question for Question Generation. *Proceedings of the Workshop on the Question Generation Shared Task and Evaluation Challenge*.

RAND Reading Study Group. (2002). *Reading for understanding*. Santa Monica, CA: RAND.

Tierney, R.J., & Readence, J.E. (2000). Expository reading-writing think-sheets. In R.J. Tierney & J.E. Readence (Eds.), *Reading Strategies and Practices* (5th ed., pp. 278–284). Boston, MA: Allyn & Bacon.

Key Factors in Massive Open Online Course Development: A Hong Kong Case Study

Yiu Kong Chan

School of Professional and Continuing Education

University of Hong Kong, Hong Kong SAR, China

ringo.chan@hkuspace.hku.hk

Abstract. This paper presents the survey results and key factors in development of massive open online course (MOOC) in higher education in Hong Kong. Several universities in Hong Kong provide MOOC through different platforms. The analysis undertaken focuses on the first phase of MOOC development and mobile learning at University of Hong Kong, School of Professional and Continuing Education (HKU SPACE) by using survey results conducted with full-time Hong Kong Chinese sub-degree students to examine their user experience in using this pilot MOOC. Participants were questioned how certain factors in using MOOC may have contributed to an enhancement of blend learning environment. Programme administrators are required to understand the nature of MOOC in blended learning delivery. Implications of the findings are discussed in relation to challenges in the development of MOOC in Hong Kong.

Keywords: Blended learning, MOOC, Online learning, Open education resources

1 Introduction

Hong Kong is one of the most advanced places in Asia in terms of internet penetration, technological infrastructure and openness in using new technology in education. The use of new information and communication technology (ICT) is emerged rapidly in Hong Kong tertiary institutions, blended learning has been regarded as a new trend in continuing education. Blended learning is a combination of e-learning and face-to-face classroom learning that enhances the students' learning experiences (Lam, Hung, Chan, Yan & Woo, 2011). A one-year pilot project to develop the first massive open online course (MOOC) to enhance teaching and learning effectiveness was launched in May 2013 in the School of Professional and Continuing Education of The University of Hong Kong (HKU SPACE). A survey of full-time students was conducted to explore the perception of using MOOC. This paper presents the results of the survey and explores key factors in MOOC implementation.

2 Blended Learning and MOOC

Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) provides free online learning materials with more than 2000 undergraduate and graduate courses for self-study (MIT, 2011). Over 700 higher education institutions including Oxford, Yale, and UC Berkeley provide iTunes U sites on iTunes store (Apple Inc., 2011). More than 20,000 open online courses are offered in China at national, provincial and institutional levels in 2011 (National Excellent Learning Material Centre, 2011). The development of open education resources including MOOC offers a strong foundation to provide e-learning materials. For example, Coursera (2013) was established by two academics at Stanford University in 2012 which provides open online courses in partnership with world-class universities including Stanford, Yale and Michigan for free. 109 universities have joined Coursera to offer around 660 courses in 2014. EdX (2013) is found by Massachusetts Institute of Technology and Harvard University to provide about 175 online courses in collaboration with 34 world-class universities in 2014. FutureLearn (2013) was established by the Open University, UK in 2013 to provide online learning courses with around 28 UK or European universities such

as Nottingham, Glasgow and Leicester. MOOCs is one of major development in open educational resources (OER) which allow students access high quality online learning offered by world-class universities around the world. Several universities in Hong Kong provide MOOC through different platforms.

With the rising number of full-time sub-degree and top-up degree students in Hong Kong and recognition of the benefits of blended learning (Macdonald, 2006), HKU SPACE acknowledged the importance of effective blended teaching and learning model to enhance teaching effectiveness. HKU SPACE produces the first MOOC to support 'Introduction to Economics' course offered by University of London international programme. The preparation courses for the BSc in accounting, banking, economics, finance and management external degree of the University of London offered by HKU SPACE had been running for more than twenty years. These University of London's external degrees were designed for distance education around the world for more than 120 years. The University of London offers its external students with relevant hardcopy study guides with supports of online learning platform which provides online discussion, past examination papers and specially designed study materials. All these courses are assessed by examinations in Hong Kong. The academic standards of these degrees are controlled by the University of London. HKU SPACE's preparation courses provide intensive face-to-face lectures, tutorials and exercises. Some selected courses are supported with revision lectures conducted by the University of London's lecturers. Although the external students are eligible to sit examinations without having joined the preparation courses, Hong Kong students like to attend the preparation courses partly due to academic support from HKU SPACE and peer study synergy among students.

HKU SPACE had provided full-time preparation courses of the University of London degree programmes since 2003. These programmes serve as top-up degree programmes which are designed for Associate Degree (AD) or Higher Diploma (HD) graduates as a foundation for undergraduate studies. While many AD and HD graduates cannot continue their degree studies at local government-funded universities, many of them cannot afford to study abroad. These top-up degree programmes provide an alternative and less expensive way to finish undergraduate studies in Hong Kong to secure overseas bachelor's degree recognition. HKU SPACE provided e-learning support in 2000. According to survey results, HKU SPACE full-time sub-degree students found e-learning to be useful and more support is needed in e-learning (HKU SPACE, 2008). Major functions of this pilot MOOC include video lectures, lecture notes, self-assessed quizzes, discussion forum, blog, online chat, file sharing and open education resources.

3 Methodology

This study used a questionnaire to examine the perception of full-time students in using MOOC. Samples were collected for this study from full-time sub-degree business students at HKU SPACE who are prepared to further study the University of London top-up degree programme in the next academic year. Students were surveyed in class using a non-probabilistic sampling procedure. Along with a cover note, the questionnaire was sent to 65 students. A total of 56 students participated in this research on a voluntary basis, which represented a return rate of 86.15%. The questionnaire consists of 14 questions with a 5-level Likert scale, as shown in table 1, to cover the overall feeling of using MOOC.

Table 1. The 5-level Likert scale

Level of agreement	Labels
Strongly agree	5
Agree	4
Neutral	3
Disagree	2
Strongly disagree	1

4 Results

Table 2 illustrates the degree of perception of students who used the MOOC. The results reveal that the means of each item of satisfaction is between 3.36 and 3.79, which shows that students have a certain degree of acceptance of MOOC.

Table 2: Results of questions of evaluation survey for using the MOOC (N=56)

Questions	Mean	Standard Deviation
1. I think the MOOC enhances the flexibility of learning	3.73	0.82
2. I think it is fun to use the MOOC in teaching and learning.	3.49	0.88
3. I enjoy using the MOOC to enhance interaction between teachers and students.	3.04	1.09
4. I think the MOOC platform is useful to learn new knowledge.	3.79	0.91
5. I like the high quality lecture video.	3.64	0.84
6. It is good to incorporate MOOC into blended learning to improve teaching effectiveness.	3.38	1.05
7. It is good to incorporate MOOC into blended learning to enhance my learning experiences.	3.36	0.97
8. It is good to incorporate MOOC into the continuous assessment.	3.48	0.87
9. I want to access to lecture video through my smart phone or tablet.	3.73	0.88
10. I want to access to lecture notes through my smart phone or tablet.	3.77	0.81
11. Doing multiple choice exercises through my smart phone or tablet is a good idea.	3.64	0.90
12. I want to access to the blog through my smart phone or tablet.	3.71	0.65
13. Assistance on the technical aspect is important.	3.47	0.82
14. I think a mix of MOOC and traditional classroom teaching is a good idea.	3.78	0.98

All questions with 5-level Likert scale possess median around 3. The questions with mean values further away from 3 illustrate a tendency of students' perception. Through students' views to questions 1, 4, 5 and 14, it can be found that the MOOC was able to offer adequate teaching and learning support. Students are willing to adopt the blended learning mode in particular for preparation courses of overseas degree examinations.

Regarding question 3, the interaction between teachers and students is not a major consideration for students. From the feedbacks to questions 6, 7,and 8, students found the MOOC to be useful in blended learning mode and parts of continuous assessment such as assignments, in-class exercises and quizzes can be done in the MOOC. The response to questions 9, 10, 11 and 12 revealed that applications of mobile phone or tablet in e-learning are inevitable for

teenagers. Question 13 suggested that school is required to provide adequate technical supports in blended learning delivery.

5 Discussion & Conclusion

The results of the survey showed that students found the MOOC user-friendly and easy to use and the MOOC provides value-added functions in blended learning delivery. Students like to use the MOOC to enhance their learning flexibility. Studies by Naidu (2003) suggested that online learning motivated students to read extensively. The MOOC platform, therefore, allows lecturers to edit or update e-learning materials anytime, anywhere. The previous blended learning project at HKU SPACE revealed that the regular communication between e-learning team, teaching team and students' feedback is key factor in online course development.

In this pilot MOOC development, user requirements and online teaching tools were discussed to facilitate course redesign. For example, production of video lectures require the teaching team to redesign the lecture content because each video length is around 10 minutes in an attempt to address the attention span in online learning environment. Sub-title in English is required for each video lectures to fulfill the online experience requirement of the University of Hong Kong. Some students pointed out that the usage of this MOOC served as a revision course for the University of London International programme examination. Students are able to review the examination materials and online discussion is useful for them to share examination techniques and examiners' expectations.

The blended learning course can enrich the student learning experiences through the MOOC, pre-class, in-class and post-class learning activities, self-paced study and peer collaboration. Zhang (2013) suggested that e-learning functions in (1) course content; (2) communications and collaboration; (3) assignment and assessment; (4) administration and management; (5) learning; and (6) evaluation are important in 3rd generation e-learning platforms. Upgrading of certain common functions of this pilot MOOC should be extended in the next phase such as search tool for course materials, streaming courseware, video conferencing, progress tracking, outcome-based assessment grading, online evaluation management, tracking of teaching activities, tracking of learning activities, and evaluation from peers.

Some suggestions stand out in MOOC development. First, a comprehensive plan of MOOC is required for higher education institutions. Selection of unique courses is needed in an attempt to avoid similar courses offering at Coursera or Edx. It is argued that some of the traditional classroom teaching can be embedded with MOOC to strengthen the blended learning delivery. Students are required to pass selected MOOC to be part of the course assessments in order to save costs and to reserve more time for discussion in classroom environment or field trip studies to enhance students' learning experiences. Second, resource allocation for e-learning development is required such as MOOC lecturer training scheme to facilitate the usage of MOOC. Lecturers play a key role in developing MOOCs and relevant systemic teaching is required for them. Third, blended learning delivery with support of MOOC can be an emerging trend for part-time students in continuing education. The combination of MOOC, mobile learning and traditional classroom teaching may be the new direction of course development in lifelong education.

One of the limitations of this study is the exclusive reliance on self-report responses to survey. It would be useful to use qualitative research to reveal insights into the perspectives of students, teachers, e-learning team and programme administrators. This study is limited by the sample size. Further studies could be taken in other higher education institutions with larger samples of students drawn from a wider range of disciplines to shed further light on key

factors in MOOC development in Hong Kong. Understanding the learning experiences of using MOOC may help teachers redesign the online course materials to enhance teaching effectiveness.

References

1. Apple Inc. (2011). *iTunes U*. Retrieved from http://www.apple.com/education.itunes-u/.
2. Coursera: Website of Coursera (2013), http://www.coursera.org
3. EdX: Website of EdX (2013), http://www.edx.org
4. FutureLearn: Website of FutureLearn (2013), http://www.futurelearn.org
5. Lam, J., & Cheung, K. S. (2008). Comparing views on e-learning between full- time and part-time learners. *International Conference on ICT in Teaching and Learning*, 119-128. Hong Kong: Open University of Hong Kong.
6. Lam, J., Hung, W.K., Chan, F.T., Yan, Y.K., & Woo S.K. (2011). Project management model for blended learning course development. *International Journal of Continuing Education and Lifelong Learning*, 4(1), 107-122.
7. Macdonald, J. (2006). *Blended learning and online tutoring: A good practice guide*. Hampshire: Gower.
8. MIT. (2011). *Our history*. Retrieved from http://ocw.mit.edu/about/our-history/.
9. Naidu, S. (2003). Learning and teaching with technology: Principles and practices. London: Kogan Page.
10. National Excellent learning Material Centre (2011). *Newsletter of National Excellent Learning Material Centre, 5*. Retrieved from http://news.jingpinke.com/details?uuid=25cb50f9-1309-1000-a536-f9bd00bff4d1&objectId=oid:25cc9834-1309-1000-a55a-f9bd00bff4d1
11. School of Professional and Continuing Education, The University of Hong Kong (HKU SPACE) (2008). *Online survey report on e-learning*. Hong Kong: Author.
12. Schulman, A. H., & Sims, R. L. (1999). Learning in an online format versus an in-class format: An experimental study. T.H.E. (*Technological Horizons in Education*) *Journal*, 26(11), 54-56.
13. Zhang, W. (2013). Entering the 3rd generation of e-learning: characteristics and strategies. *Journal of Educational Technology Development and Exchange*, 6(1), 1-12.

Open Educational Resources in Hong Kong: University Students' Perspective

Kam Cheong LI and Billy Tak-Ming WONG

University Research Centre, The Open University of Hong Kong.
Good Shepherd Street, Ho Man Tin, Kowloon, Hong Kong SAR, China
kcli@ouhk.edu.hk

Abstract. This paper reports a preliminary study on the present status of the use of open educational resources (OER) by university students in Hong Kong. It reviews the technology infrastructure, Government support and development of resources in the city, showing that Hong Kong has laid a foundation for OER to grow and bloom. However, by reporting the results of a survey conducted with university students, it highlights that most students, despite their high computer literacy, have a low level of awareness and limited experience of OER, and have been exposed to only a few popular types of resources. The observations call for further institutional and instructional support to enhance students' awareness of available resources and understanding of their proper use.

Keywords: open educational resources, computer literacy, student awareness

1 Introduction

The open educational resources (OER) movement in the past decade have had significant implications for teaching and learning. An observable trend, for example, is the vast quantity of available OER on the Web which allow users to freely retain, reuse, revise, remix and redistribute resources according to the openness of their license (Wiley & Green, 2012). It is suggested that such engagement of OER enhances teaching and learning effectiveness in terms of getting teachers and learners involved in the use and contribution of resources (Afnan-Manns, Medrano & Mickelsen, 2013; White & Manton, 2011; Wild, 2012).

Despite the increasing quantity of OER and benefits of using OER proposed so far, existing studies reveal that the use of OER is not as common as expected in different regions (e.g. Badarch, Knyazeva & Lane, 2012; Harishankar, 2013). Various barriers to the adoption of OER in teaching and concerns about the usefulness of resources have been discovered in these studies. For example, lack of network infrastructure has been found to be a common barrier in developing regions (e.g. Mtebe & Raisamo, 2014; Wang & Zhao, 2011).

Hong Kong, on the other hand, is one of the regions with well-established infrastructure on information technology. However, the use of OER remains unpopular in the tertiary education sector. A survey conducted in 2011 on the use of OER among a cross-section sample of university teachers (Li & Yuen, 2012; Li, Yuen, & Cheung, 2013a,b; Yuen & Wong, 2013) shows that less than half (43.6%) of them use the resources in class and only 21.1% have ever produced OER as teaching or learning resource.

This paper reports the results of a recent survey as a preliminary study on the use of OER by students of the Open University of Hong Kong (OUHK). It first provides a brief review of the technology infrastructure and government support for enhancing students' technological readiness, and development of OER for their learning. It then describes the study design, following which the survey results are presented and some notable findings are discussed.

2 Technology Infrastructure and Government Support for Enhancement of Students' Computer Literacy

Hong Kong is a highly developed city in terms of technology infrastructure. According to government data (Office of the Communication Authority, 2014; Office of the Government Chief Information Officer, 2014), there were as many as 203 internet service providers and 28,256 public Wi-Fi access points by May 2014. Its household broadband penetration rate has reached 83.2% and mobile penetration rate 236.8% (as at March 2014), both are among the highest in the world. There are 73.2% of mobile users capable of gaining access to data network (2.5G/3G/4G), while enjoying the lowest level of telecommunication charges in the world. In addition, a recent report by Akamai Technologies (2013) shows that Hong Kong has attained the fastest average peak internet connection speed at 65.4 Mbps among 185 regions in the world, nearly three times higher than the global average of 17.0 Mbps.

The Government has been providing substantial support for information and communication technology (ICT) in education. As reviewed by the Education Bureau (2012), all schools had been supported to set up their ICT infrastructure on computer facilities and broadband internet connection. There was high extent of ICT use, including the emerging Web 2.0 technology such as Blog, Wiki and Podcast, in different subjects. Needy students are helped to apply for recycled computers from non-government organizations or ICT industries. The Government has also launched the Internet Learning Support Programme to help these students to acquire affordable computers, Internet access services and essential internet skills (GovHK, 2012).

With the substantial government support, students' awareness and competency in use of ICT have shown a significant growth over the years. Above 90% of secondary students have computer and internet access at home, a proportion comparable to other leading countries. Their competency in information search is comparable to European students, and in computer operation skills they even exceed that of European students (Education Bureau, 2012).

3 Development of OER in Hong Kong

Different parties in Hong Kong have been actively involved in the development and provision of various kinds of OER. Examples of the major resources include those on the portals developed by the Education Bureau (e.g. Resource Banks,[1] Interactive

[1] http://www.edb.gov.hk/en/curriculum-development/resource-support/about-resource-support/resource-banks-of-good-educational-practices.html

Activities DIY[2] and the Resources Depository in the Hong Kong Education City website[3]), and by education institutions (e.g. language learning resources[4] provided by universities in Hong Kong). In recent years, open courseware is being provided by tertiary institutions such as OUHK and the University of Hong Kong. Notably, OUHK has been engaged in an open textbook project and has set up a platform for delivering resources (Li, 2013; Tsang, Yuen, Li, & Cheung, 2013; Yuen & Li, 2012; Yuen & Wong, 2013). Massive open online courses (MOOC) are also being offered by several local universities, e.g. the Hong Kong University of Science and Technology and the Chinese University of Hong Kong, though much of their course content are not open for reuse or revision, not to mention remix or redistribution.

As reviewed by Li et al. (2013a,b), most of these educational resources, despite being freely accessible online, do not entirely fulfill the required openness of OER. Their copyright licenses mostly do not allow revision of content, remixing or redistribution. Many do not even allow users to retain a backup copy. Students may need to search for other sources of OER on Internet to suit their learning needs.

It is thus reasonable to review these highly techno-ready students in Hong Kong for the search and use of OER for learning purpose.

4 Study Design

This study revolves around the use of OER by OUHK students. It aims to (1) examine their computer literacy; (2) figure out their familiarity and experience with OER; and (3) identify the relationship, if any, between their computer literacy and use of OER.

The study adopts the unified theory of acceptance and use of technology (UTAUT) model (Venkatesh et al., 2003) (Fig. 1) as theoretical framework to examine students' use of OER. This model has been widely adopted as theoretical ground in studies on the acceptance of OER (e.g. Dulle & Minishi-Majanja, 2011; Mtebe & Raisamo, 2014; Percy & Belle, 2012). It combines eight dominant theories or models of technology acceptance, including theory of reasoned action (TRA), technology acceptance model (TAM), motivation model (MM), theory of planned behaviour (TPB), a combined theory of TPB and TAM (C-TPB-TAM), model of PC utilization (MPCU), innovation diffusion theory (IDT), and social cognitive theory (SCT), and is proven to have a better robustness and validity in predicting the acceptance of new technologies than any of its eight component models (Venkatesh et al., 2003).

[2] http://diy.fwg.hk/

[3] http://resources.hkedcity.net/

[4] Some of these resources include *English for Professional Communication* of the English Centre, University of Hong Kong (http://www4.caes.hku.hk/epc/), *Learning Resources* of the Independent Learning Centre, Chinese University of Hong Kong (https://www.ilc.cuhk.edu.hk/EN/LearningRes.aspx), and *Online Resources* of the English Language Centre, City University of Hong Kong (https://www.ilc.cuhk.edu.hk/EN/LearningRes.aspx).

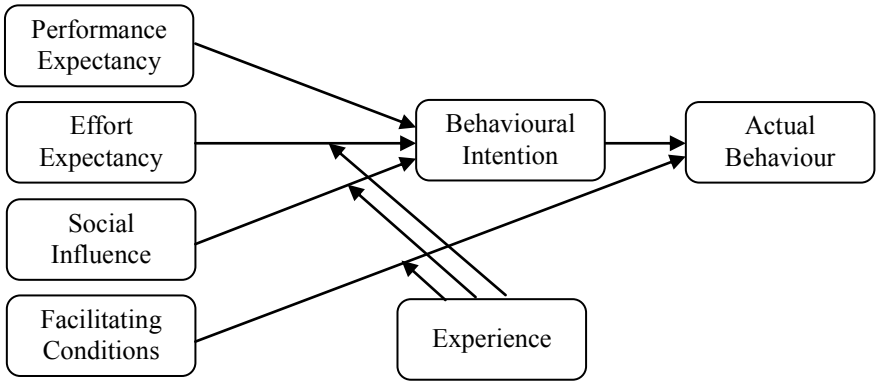


Fig. 1. Adapted UTAUT model for this study

According to the UTAUT model, the use of OER (actual behaviour) is determined by facilitating conditions and behavioural intention. Facilitating conditions refer to the degree to which an individual believes that organizational support or technical infrastructure exists for the use of OER. Behavioural intention is determined by three factors, i.e., performance expectancy, effort expectancy and social influence. Performance expectancy refers to the degree to which an individual believes that using OER will help him or her obtain gains in some sort of performance in learning. Effort expectancy represents the degree of ease associated with locating, adapting, and using OER. Social influence is the degree to which an individual perceives as important and others believe he or she should use OER. The strength of effect for three constructs, i.e., effort expectancy, social influence and facilitating conditions, are moderated by an experience variable which refers to users' computer literacy in this study.

The questionnaire is adopted from Venkatesh et al. (2003) which is developed on the UTAUT model. Modification is made by rewording items to suit the context of the study, and adding items to cover students' familiarity and knowledge of ICT, and their awareness of OER.

5 Results and Discussion

The questionnaire was administered to 42 OUHK full-time undergraduate students from a broad range of disciplines. Table 1 shows the results of students' computer literacy on a number of common computer skills. Most students indicated that they have excellent or good familiarity with social media such as Facebook and Whatsapp. This is followed by email and search engine, which are both Internet-related computer skills. Students are relatively less familiar with PC operation, and use of word processing, presentation and spreadsheet programs, but still a large proportion of them (40–50%) rated themselves as good or excellent on each item. These results demonstrate students' high computer literacy especially for skills related to the Internet.

Table 1. Students' familiarity of computer skills (percentage).

	Excellent	Good	Average	Fair	Poor
PC operation	7.1	35.7	35.7	14.3	7.1
Web search	16.7	38.1	28.6	16.7	0
Email	16.7	47.6	21.4	11.9	2.4
Word processing	14.3	38.1	26.2	21.4	0
Spreadsheet	11.9	28.6	40.5	11.9	7.1
Presentation	14.3	31.0	40.5	14.3	0
Social media	38.1	40.5	9.5	9.5	2.4

However, students showed a limited degree of awareness of OER, where 21.4% of them indicated that they had no idea about OER, 26.2% know of it, and 45.2% know how to use it. Only three students (7.1%) stated that they knew how to revise, remix and redistribute OER. The limited awareness is also reflected in their frequency of use of OER. As shown in Table 2, among common types of OER, most students only used Wikipedia (40.5%) more frequently (above 15 times in past three months). A majority of them never used the others, i.e., Wikibook (42.9%), YouTube EDU (42.9%), free courseware (57.1%) and MOOC (76.2%). Students had virtually no knowledge of open license at all. These results revealed a sharp contrast between students' high computer literacy and low usage of OER, which suggests that there may be no direct relationship between the two.

Table 2. Students' frequency of use of OER in the past three months (percentage).

	16+	11 – 15	6 – 10	1 – 5	0
Wikipedia	40.5	9.5	26.2	19.0	4.8
Wikibook	4.8	0	23.8	28.6	42.9
YouTube EDU	7.1	4.8	11.9	33.3	42.9
Online dictionary	21.4	9.5	31.0	26.2	11.9
Free Courseware of OUHK	2.4	4.8	11.9	23.8	57.1
Massive Open Online Course (MOOC)	2.4	4.8	2.4	14.3	76.2

Table 3 presents the values of Pearson correlation among the constructs of UTAUT model. For the two constructs affecting actual behaviour, only facilitating conditions shows a significant correlation (0.391). For the three constructs affecting behavioural intention, both performance expectancy and effort expectancy show a significant correlation, i.e., 0.592 and 0.433 respectively. Social influence does not appear to have had any effect on students' intention to use OER. For the three constructs moderated by experience, only facilitating conditions shows a significant correlation (0.425) with experience.

Table 3. Correlation among UTAUT model constructs.

	Performance expectancy	Effort expectancy	Social influence	Facilitating conditions	Behavioural intention
Behavioural intention	.592*	.433*	.058		
Experience		.259	-.013	.425*	
Actual behaviour				.391*	.028

*. Correlation is significant at the 0.05 level (2-tailed)

The findings of this study echo and support the observation that students in Hong Kong have overall a high computer literacy, contrasting sharply with the low level of OER use. Such a lack of relationship between computer literacy and actual use is also observed in Kelly (2014).

Students' poor familiarity and experience with OER highlight their low awareness of OER, which appears to be a major barrier for the use. Without adequate familiarity of available resources, students may not easily locate suitable OER for their learning needs.

Quite a number of students raised the concern about credibility of OER, mostly because of the open nature of resources which allows free modification by the public. They were also concerned about whether OER can be used or cited in assignments, a consistent finding with related studies (Śliwowski, 2014; White & Manton, 2011) that open online sources such as Wikipedia are deemed to be less academically reliable than books or journals. Students are thus reluctant to cite these sources in their coursework.

Students also commented on the lack of instructional and institutional support for OER, that such resources are never suggested nor used by instructors in their teaching. This is a possible reason that social influence does not have any correlation with behavioural intention in UTAUT model in this study. Students tended to disagree with the items of social influence "*The lecturers and other staff in OUHK are helpful in the use of OER for my learning*" and "*In general, OUHK supports the use of OER in my learning*" in the questionnaire.

As perceived from the suggestions of the students, further promotion and support should be high priority to enhance their understanding of OER, especially on the copyright issue and credibility of resources. Recommendations are made that the University can involve in the development of OER, or help select high quality resources and host them for student access so as to resolve the credibility issue.

6 Conclusion

This study reveals a bottleneck in the development of OER in Hong Kong. The technology infrastructure and Government support for ICT in education in Hong Kong, despite substantially enhancing students' technological readiness, has not demonstrated much impact on students' use of OER. Most students are still unaware of the resources available, not to mention the search and use of suitable resources for their learning purpose.

The findings suggest that the lack of institutional and instructional support appears to be the main reason for students' limited use of OER. Compared with the survey findings (Li et al., 2013a,b) a couple of years ago on the use of OER in Hong Kong tertiary education sector, the situation nowadays does not show an observable improvement in terms of the support from instutitions and teachers to facilitate students to benefit from OER. It is high time for a review on the extent to which efforts and investments on development and promotion of OER have taken effect, and to identify and provide suitable support for students towards the goal of improving their engagement with the resources.

References

Afnan-Manns, S., Medrano, R., & Mickelsen, K. F. (2013). OneClick Digital and the Medrano project: OER as content, OER as pedagogy. *EDUCAUSE Review Online*. Retrieved May 5, 2014, from http://www.educause.edu/ero/article/oneclick-digital-and-medrano-project-oer-content-oer-pedagogy

Akamai Technologies. (2013). The State of the Internet: 3rd Quarter, 2013 Report.

Badarch, D., Knyazeva, S., & Lane, A. (2012). Introducing the opportunities and challenges of OER: The case of the Commonwealth of Independent States and the Baltic States. *Open Educational Resources and Change in Higher Education: Reflections from Practice*, pp. 27–39. COL and UNESCO.

Dulle F. W., & Minishi-Majanja, M.K. (2011). The suitability of the Unified Theory of Acceptance and Use of Technology (UTAUT) model in open access adoption studies. *Information Development*, 27(1), 32–45.

Education Bureau. (2012). *Report on the Review Surveys of the Third Strategy on Information Technology in Education*. Retrieved May 5, 2014, from http://www.edb.gov.hk/attachment/en/edu-system/primary-secondary/applicable-to-primary-secondary/it-in-edu/rs2_final%20report_public_eng_clean%2021012013.pdf

GovHK. (2012). Internet Learning Support Programme. Retrieved June 2, 2014, from http://www.gov.hk/en/theme/ilearnathome/news/

Harishankar, V. B. (2013). Establishing OER practice in India: The University of Madras. In. G. Dhanarajan & D. Porter (Eds.), *Open Education Resources: An Asian Perspective*, pp. 207–220. Vancouver: COL and OER Asia.

Kelly, H. (2014). A path analysis of educator perceptions of open educational resources using the technology acceptance model. *The International Review of Research in Open and Distance Learning*, 15(2). Retrieved from http://www.irrodl.org/index.php/irrodl/article/view/1715/2836

Li, Y. (2013). Constructing and Sharing Open Educational Resources: Policy and Capacity. In *Knowledge Sharing through Technology*, pp. 35–42. New York: Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg.

Li, K. C., & Yuen K. S. (2012). Development of open educational resources in Hong Kong: A status analysis. In *Proceedings of the Regional Symposium on Open Educational Resources: An Asian Perspective on Policy and Practices*, Penang, Malaysia.

Li, K. C., Yuen, K. S., & Cheung, S. K. (2013a). Open Educational Resources in Hong Kong. In *Knowledge Sharing through Technology*, pp. 16–25. New York: Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg.

Li, K. C., Yuen, K. S. & Cheung, S. K. S. (2013b). Open educational resources in Hong Kong: Status and future challenges. In *Proceedings of 2013 International Conference on ICT in Teaching and Learning*. Hong Kong: HKU SPACE. Jul/2013.

Mtebe, J. S., & Raisamo, R. (2014). Challenges and instructors' intention to adopt and use open educational resources in higher education in Tanzania. *The International Review of Research in Open and Distance Learning*, 15(1). Retrieved from http://www.irrodl.org/index.php/irrodl/article/view/1687/ 2771

Office of the Communication Authority. (2014). *Key Communications Statistics*. Retrieved June 1, 2014, from http://www.ofca.gov.hk/mobile/en/media_focus/data_statistics/key_stat/index.html

Office of the Government Chief Information Officer. (2014). *Hong Kong – A Premier Location as an ICT Hub*. Retrieved June 1, 2014, from http://www.ogcio.gov.hk/en/facts/doc/Fact_Sheet-HK_as_ICT_Hub-EN.pdf

Percy, P., & Belle, J.-P. V. (2012). Exploring the barriers and enablers to the use of open educational resources by University academics in Africa. In I. Hammouda I, Lundell B., Mikkonen T. & Scacchi W. (Eds.), *Open Source Systems: Long-Term Sustainability* (IFIP AICT 378), pp. 112–128. Springer-Verlag, Berlin.

Śliwowski, K. (2014). *Myths and obstacles Open Educational Resources are facing.* Retrieved May 23, 2014, from http://oerpolicy.eu/myths-and-obstacles-open-educational-resources-are-facing/

Venkatesh, V., Morris, M. G., Hall, M., Davis, G. B., Davis, F. D., & Walton, S. M. (2003). User acceptance of information technology: Toward a unified view. *MIS Quarterly*, 27(3), 425–478.

Wang, C., & Zhao, G. (2011). *Open Educational Resources in the People's Republic of China: Achievements, Challenges and Prospects for Development*. Russia: UNESCO institute for information Technologies in Education.

White, D., & Manton, M. (2011). *Open Educational Resources: The value of reuse in higher education.* JISC funded OER Impact Study, University of Oxford. Retrieved from http://www.jisc.ac.uk/media/documents/programmes/elearning/oer/OERTheValueOfReuseInHigherEducation.pdf

Wild, J. (2012). *OER Engagement Study: Promoting OER reuse among academics.* Research report from the SCORE funded project. Retrieved from http://www.open.ac.uk/score/files/score/file/Joanna%20Wild%20SCORE%20Fellowship%20Final%20Report%20-%20web%20version.pdf

Wiley, D., & Green, C. (2012). Why openness in education? In Diana G. Oblinger (Ed.), *Game Changers: Education and Information Technologies*, pp. 81–89. Educause.

Yan, K., Au, M., Chan, R., & Tsang, C. (2013). Open education: Challenges in Hong Kong. In J. Lam, K. C. Li, S. K. S. Cheung, & F. L. Wang (Eds.), *Knowledge Sharing through Technology*, pp. 212–226. New York: Springer-Verlag Berlin Heidelberg.

Yuen, K. S., & Wong, A. J. W. (2013). Open educational resources in Hong Kong. In. G. Dhanarajan & D. Porter (Eds.), *Open Education Resources: An Asian Perspective*, pp. 41–51. Vancouver: COL and OER Asia.

An Adaptive Mobile Learning Application for Beginners to Learn Fundamental Japanese Language

S. C. Ng, Andrew K. Lui and Y. K. Wong

The Open University of Hong Kong.
30 Good Shepherd Street, Ho Man Tin, Kowloon, Hong Kong SAR, China
scng@ouhk.edu.hk

Abstract. It is difficult for beginners to learn Japanese by self-learning because there is no teacher can give any guidance and feedback to them for improvement. Besides, most of the beginners may not have any basic knowledge of Japanese language, for example, Japanese alphabets or phonology, they don't have any idea how to get start with and what should be learnt at the beginning. This paper introduces an Android mobile application for the beginners to acquire fundamental knowledge of Japanese language so as to gain the self-learning proficiency in Japanese. This application provides learning materials, auto-generated exercises, handwriting practice tool, voice recording and recognition tool for beginners to learn Japanese. Besides, this application proposes an adaptive learning system to users, which aims to provide different supplementary exercises or learning approaches to learner based on the current performance of an individual learner.

Keywords: mobile learning application, Android apps, learning Japanese Language

1 Introduction

Although many people want to learn Japanese by self-learning, many of them have no idea how to get started to learn Japanese because there is no teacher to direct them what kind of topics should be studied or how to study during self-learning. Besides, most of the beginners do not have any fundamental Japanese language knowledge, like Japanese alphabets or phonology. Without learning the basic Japanese language knowledge, beginners may not be able to learn further difficult Japanese topics because they do not have the self-learning proficiency in Japanese yet.

Another serious problem beginners may encounter in their self-learning process is that no one can provide suitable comments or teach them how to improve even if learners have done some exercises, practiced speaking or written Japanese.

Comparing with using textbook or computers to learn Japanese, mobile learning is a better choice. Mobile learning is a kind of e-learning which learns with mobile devices [1]. It increases the ubiquity and accessibility of e-learning [2] since most of the mobile devices, like smart phone or tablet, are wireless and much more portable than desktop and laptop computers. Learners can acquire knowledge ubiquitously via mobile devices anywhere, anytime with mobile learning [3]. Learning Japanese not only involves reading materials but also involves listening, speaking and writing.

Mobile applications can provide interactive activities with using multimedia, like animation or audio, for learner to leaner Japanese in different aspects interactively.

Besides, adaptive mobile learning can be applied in the self-learning process. It adjusts the learning process depending on the learning performance of individual learners by providing different learning materials, exercises or learning approaches in order to create an individual learning style for each learner [4], [5]. With adaptive mobile learning, learners can have a virtual teacher who gives them feedbacks or assign suitable exercises to learners just like what a real teacher does.

2 Current Applications for Learning Japanese

In the current app markets, there are many apps for learning Japanese. However, most of the apps are not suitable for beginners to learn fundamental Japanese topics for several reasons:

- Lack of teaching sessions, only focus on exercising
- Lack of adaptive learning element
- Lack of assessment to measure the learning performance of learners
- Syllabus is not all-rounded. For example, only vocabulary or Japanese character is taught in an applications
- Some applications are exam-oriented, e.g. Japanese-Language Proficiency Test
- Lacks of explanation of the learning material
- The target of the applications is not beginners
- Purpose of some applications is mainly for travelling but not learning

"Learning Japanese Tool" [6] is a pretty good and nearly all-rounded mobile application for learning Japanese. It contains learning tools for learning Japanese alphabet, vocabulary and exercises. However, the application does not have any learning materials and adaptive learning system. It may be difficult for beginners who have never learnt Japanese to use.

Other than learning syllabus and materials, learning tools are also very important for learning Japanese insides a mobile application. For example, many mobile applications for learning Japanese have handwriting practicing tools for learners to learn or practice writing Japanese characters. The mobile application "Japanese Kana by Hand" [7] is one of an example. However, it only recognizes the handwriting of users but not teaching them how to write. Even if learners write the character in a wrong way, the tool still can recognize the handwriting without telling learners whether it is correct or not. Some applications, like the app "Japanese Hiragana Handwriting" [8], do not have any recognition or checking function. It simply allows learners to follow the mold to write Japanese characters, just like writing on a copybook.

Therefore, this paper introduces an adaptive mobile learning application for beginners to acquire basic knowledge of Japanese language in order to gain the self-learning proficiency in Japanese. This application aims to assist learners to learn fundamental Japanese language topics, such as Japanese alphabet, phonology and simple vocabulary with providing learning materials, auto-generated exercises,

learning tools with recognition function, adaptive learning system and assessment system to learners.

3 Implementation of the Application

The mobile application is called "Hello Japanese" and it is developed in the Android operating system for touch screen mobile devices. According to Fig. 1, there are 6 mains components in the application, which are learning materials, exercises, practicing tools, adaptive learning system, assessment system and learning log book.

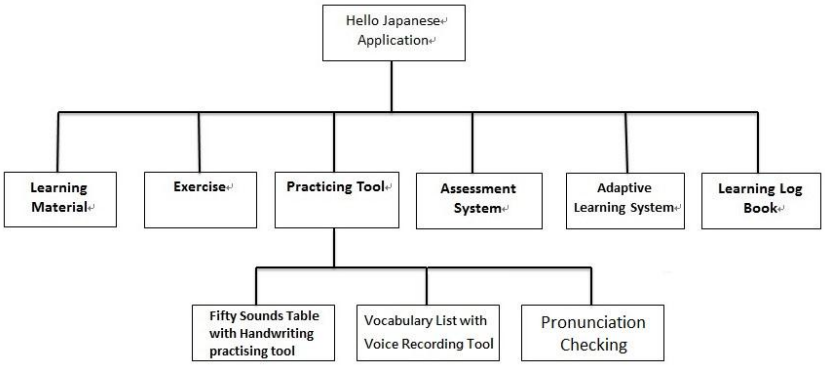


Fig. 1. The System architecture of the Hello Japanese application.

Fig. 3 is the main menu page of the Hello Japanese application. The 6 main components are arranged into 5 main use cases to show in the main menu page of the application. The 5 main use cases are studying learning material, doing exercise, using practicing tools, checking learning performance and checking learning process.

Fig. 2. The first page of the Hello Japanese application.

Fig. 3. The main menu page of the Hello Japanese application.

Fig. 4 below describes the suggested flow of using Hello Japanese application. At the beginning, users need to take a lesson first. After finishing a unit of learning material, users can do the related general exercise to practice what they have learnt. When the exercise is done, users can check their performance to see how well they did. If the performance is not good, user will get some learning advices from the system and they will be asked to do supplementary exercise which contains questions that users did poorly in order to strengthen users' weak points. At the same time, users can check their learning process, practice handwriting and pronunciation or enquire the pronunciation of some Japanese words or sentences. Finally, users will start a new lesson to learn new things.

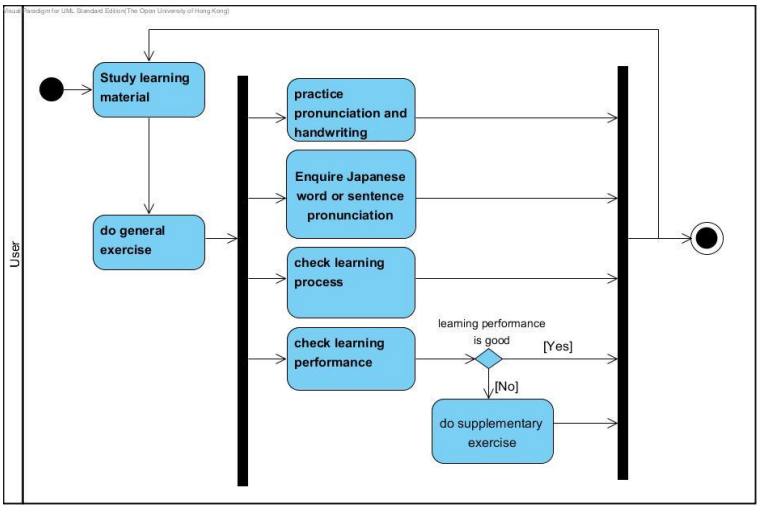


Fig. 4. Activity diagram of the flow of using Hello Japanese application

3.1 Learning Materials

Learning materials of fundamental Japanese language topics are provided to learners. Introduction of Japanese, Japanese alphabets, phonology and vocabulary are the key topics which the learning materials cover. The learning materials are in the form of e-book with multimedia, such as text or audio. For example, audio is used to teach the pronunciation of words.

3.2 Exercises

According to the content of the learning materials, exercises of related topic are provided to learners in order to review what they have learnt. There are three kinds of exercises in the application: **kana, vocabulary** and **listening**.

Exercise Generating System

In order to make the exercises more challenging so as to attract users to do it again, an exercise generating system is created to generate different questions for exercises every time. Even if the user does the same exercise for several times, the questions in the exercise will be different from time to time.

Fig. 5 below shows how the exercise generating system generates different questions for an exercise. For each exercise, it contains several kinds of questions. Each kind of questions is generated by its own question generator randomly. The information of the kinds of questions in each exercise is stored in the Android SQLite database.

When a user requests to do an exercise, like adjective exercise, the exercise generating system will read the exercise data in the database to see which several kinds of questions the exercise contains. As each kind of question type has its own question generator to generate that specify kind of question, the system will call the relevant question generators to generate the kinds of question the exercise want. All the data of the questions are stored in the SQLite database. The question generator will read the relevant data to generate a set of question randomly and return it in a list. The system will group all the questions which are returned from different question generators together to form an exercise. There are at most ten questions in an exercise.

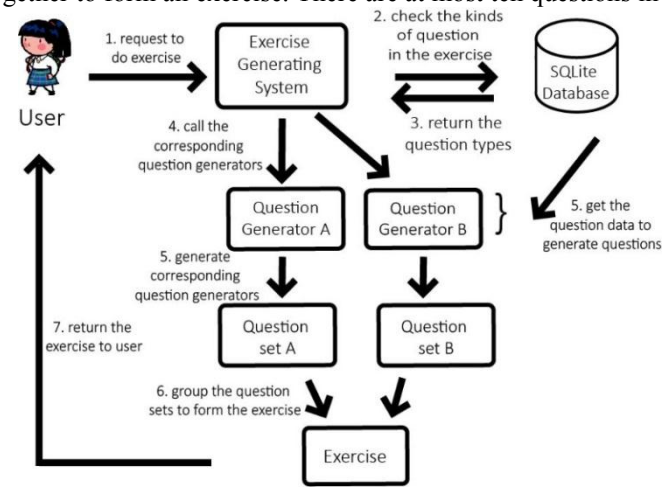


Fig. 5. Diagram of how the exercise generating system generates exercises.

Questions insides the Exercises

Kana and vocabulary exercises are in the form of multiple choice questions. For example, choose the correct pronunciation of the character or choose the correct meaning of the word.

To generate random multiple choice questions, the question generator first reads the related question data in the SQLite database. Then, it selects one question randomly. To make the exercise more challenging, the options of the multiple choice questions will also be generated randomly based on the correct answer of the question in one of the following two ways:

1. Generate similar wrong options based on modifying the correct answer

The correct answer of the question will be modified in the following ways to form the wrong optional answers:

1. Swap two positions of characters inside a word
2. Change one of the characters of a word
3. Delete one of the characters of a word

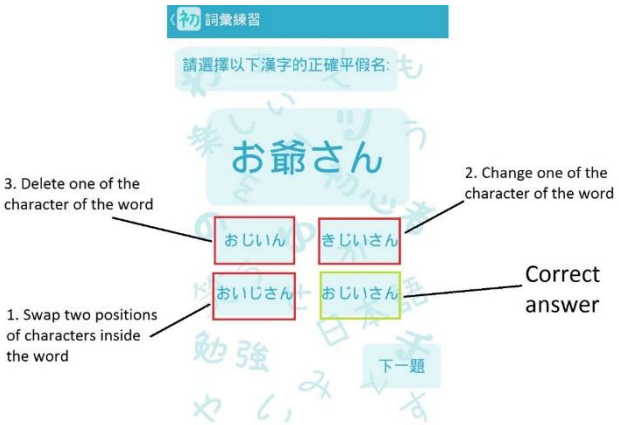


Fig. 6. Generate similar wrong options based on modifying the correct answer.

2. Generate options by directly selecting from database randomly

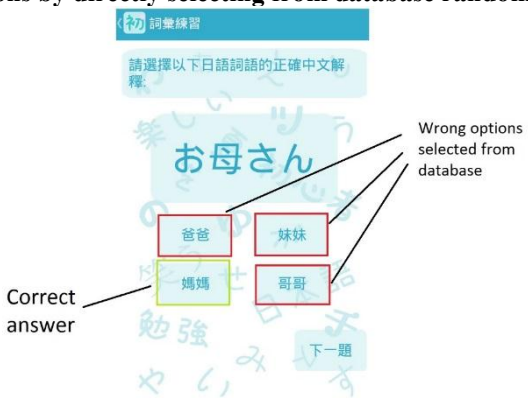


Fig. 7. Generate multiple choice question options by directly selecting from database randomly.

For listening exercises, each question is associated with an audio recording. Learners need to listen to the recording and input the answer according to the recording. All the listening questions are also auto-generated. The corresponding question generator will generate a string as the question, for example, “two thousand and three”. An external function Google text to speech [9] is applied. The question string generated by question generator will be sent to the Google text to speech for retrieving an audio recording. Learners can listen to that audio recording and answer the question.

3.3 Practicing Tools

There are three kinds of practicing tools to assist the learners to learn Japanese in the application, including fifty sounds table, vocabulary list and Japanese pronunciation enquiring tool.

Fifty Sounds Table with Handwriting Practicing Tool

The fifty sounds table is a 5×10 table for learners to learn Japanese alphabets and its pronunciation. The table orders the Japanese characters according to their sounds and type. There are two modes for users to select in the table, the pronunciation mode and handwriting practicing mode. If pronunciation mode is selected, users can hear the pronunciation of the Japanese character they selected when they click on a character of the table. If handwriting practicing mode is selected, users can use the handwriting practicing tool to practice handwriting of the selected character. Users can switch the mode by clicking the "寫" button.

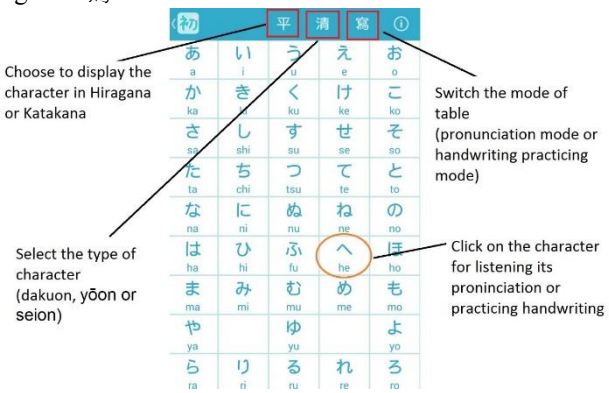


Fig. 8. Usage of different configuration buttons of the fifty sounds table.

Handwriting Practicing Tool with Recognition Function

The handwriting practicing tool allows learners to practice writing different Japanese characters. A writing box will appear with a mold which displays the strokes of the character. Learners need to follow the mold to write the character. After finishing writing, the tool will check if learner write the character correctly.

To be able to do the recognition and checking on the user written character, some data of the characters must be collected first, including the following things:

1. Number of strokes in a character
2. The stroke order of the character
3. The starting point and ending point of each stroke
4. The turning points in the middle part of each stroke

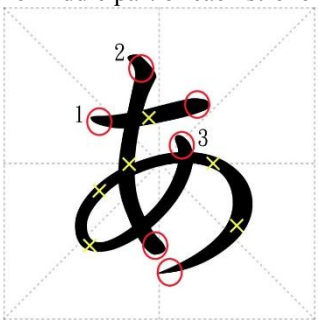


Fig. 9. Data collection points of a Japanese character.

In Fig. 9, the number indicates the stroke order of the character and the character “あ” has totally 3 strokes. The circles are the starting point and ending point of each stroke which are needed to be collected. The “X” marks are the turning points in the middle part of each stroke.

When users touches the touch screen, moves and finally puts up their finger, it is considered as inputting a stroke. The tool will save a stroke immediately after the user has inputted so that the input order of strokes of the character can be reserved. Saving a stroke includes saving its starting point, ending point and multiple middle points. A stroke will be saved in a stroke class and a character class contains one or more stroke objects. After user inputting all the strokes and click the finished button, the checking will be started.

The tool will check three things of a user written character to determine whether the inputted character is written correctly:

1. Number of stroke user has inputted
2. The writing direction of each stroke
3. The writing position of each stroke

If the user written strokes are correct, the strokes will become green. Otherwise, the strokes will become red to indicate that the strokes are written wrongly.

Fig. 12 is an activity diagram that shows how the tool determines if a character is written correctly. First, the tool will compare the number of stroke user has inputted with the correct one. If the number of inputted stroke is correct, the checking can be progressed to the next stage. Otherwise, the stroke will be considered as wrong.

Next stage is to check each stroke one by one. The writing direction of each stroke will be checked first. It can be checked by comparing the (x, y) coordinate of the starting point and the ending point of the user written stroke with the correct stroke. If one of these two points is not matched with the correct stroke, the stroke will be considered as wrong.

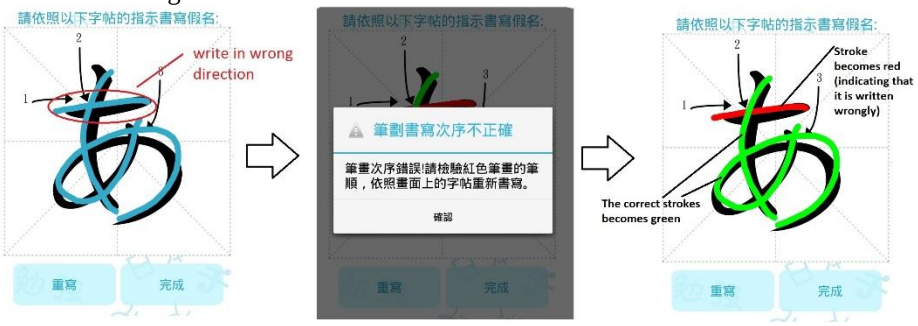


Fig. 10. Write a stroke with wrong direction.

The writing position or shape of each stroke can be checked by comparing the (x, y) coordinate of multiple middle points of the user written stroke with the correct stroke. The correct stroke has a list which contains some (x, y) coordinates of the key turning points of the stroke. If the user written stroke has points which match those key turning points of the correct stroke, the stroke will consider as correct. Otherwise, the stroke will be considered as wrong.

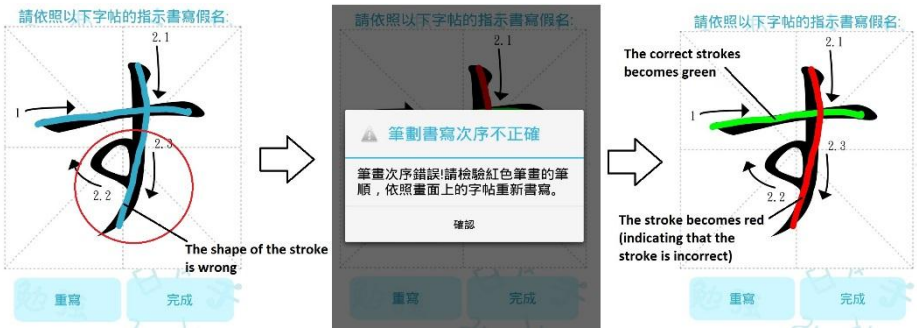


Fig. 11. The shape of the stroke is wrong.

Checking of the points by comparing two (x, y) coordinates directly is not accurate as it is impossible for the users to write all the strokes of the character in the exact correct positions of the mold. Users may write the strokes out of the border of the mold but they do write the character correctly. Therefore, the (x, y) coordinate of the correct position will add and subtract a threshold value to create the threshold for comparing with the position of the user inputted stroke. For example, if the correct starting point of a stroke is (120, 450) and the threshold value is 50, the valid area for the user to write the starting point of the stroke is (70-170, 400-500).

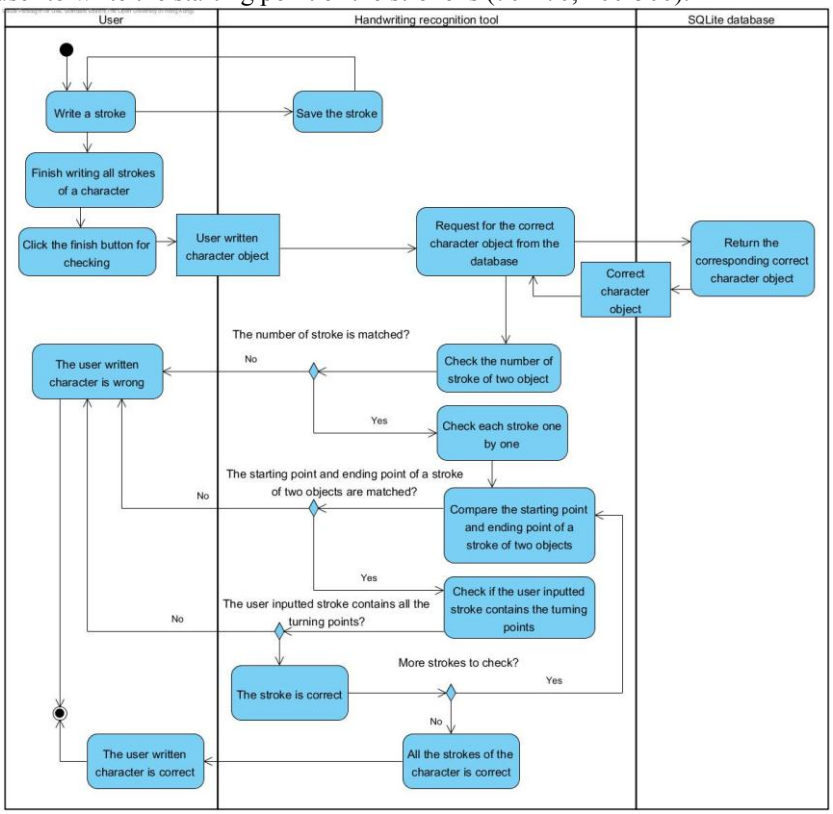


Fig. 12. Activity diagram of how to determine if a character is written correctly.

3.4 Assessment System

The assessment system assesses the performance of exercises that the users have done. With the help of question generator of the exercise generating system, different types of questions will be generated for exercises. After users have answered the questions, the answer will be checked if it is correct. Then, the assessment system will store the result into the SQLite database, which will be used for evaluating users' learning performance later.

All exercises are defined into different types, like vocabulary, listening or kana. The system stores the result of the exercises with their type. When learners want to check their performance, the system will show the result of different kinds of exercise they have done and generate suitable comments and advices to tell learners how to improve.

3.5 Adaptive Learning System

The adaptive learning system personalizes the learning process for individual learners. The system starts with checking the performance of exercises which learners have done by retrieving data from the SQLite database through the assessment system. It will calculate the mark of each exercise and check frequency of doing the exercise. If there is an exercise which learner has done it for several times but still could not get a good result, the system will analysis the performance of each question type in that exercise.

As the assessment system has recorded the performance of each question type inside an exercise independently, the adaptive system can spot out what kind of question type learner is poor at. Then, the adaptive learning system can provide information for question generator to generate supplementary exercises to learners with suitable type of questions according to the weakness of learners. The information of the supplementary exercise generated by the adaptive learning system will be stored in the database. When learners visit the exercise page, the system will notify the learner that the supplementary exercise is ready for them. Learners can strengthen their weak points by doing the supplementary exercise.

Fig. 13. Dialog box notifies learner for supplementary exercise.

Fig. 14. Supplementary exercise in the exercise menu.

4 Evaluation

To evaluate whether learner can acquire the knowledge of fundamental Japanese topics and be able to read, write, speak and listen some basic Japanese after using this application, fifteen people were invited to use Hello Japanese application for a week. They are required to learn the twenty Japanese characters using the application in a week. After finishing learning, they were requested to take a test to see if they can acquire basic knowledge of Japanese. Besides, a questionnaire was designed to obtain comments and feedbacks from interviewees. 83% of the interviewees have never learnt Japanese before using this application and 13% of interviewees have learnt Japanese at an elementary level.

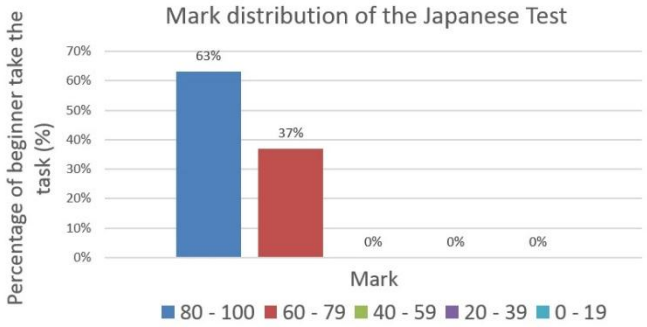


Fig. 15. Mark distribution of the Japanese Test.

According to Fig. 15, 63% of the learner got 80-100 marks and 37% of the learner got 60-79 marks in the Japanese test after using the application. No one got fail in the test, which was a very outstanding result.

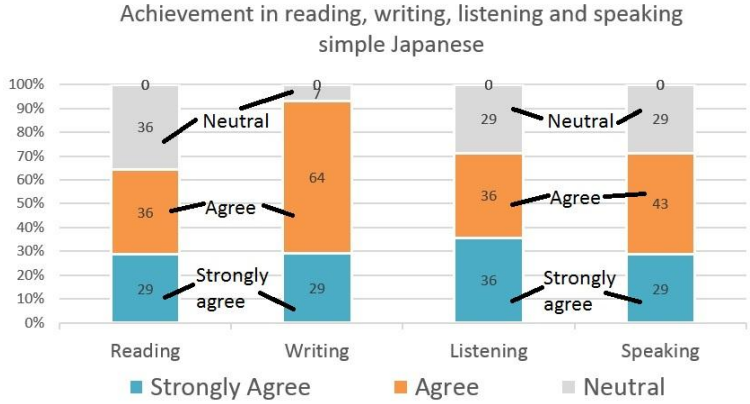


Fig. 16. Achievement in reading, writing, listening and speaking simple Japanese.

For the questionnaire part, it asked whether the learners can read, write, listen and speak simple Japanese after using the application. From Fig. 16, over 60% of learners agreed or strongly agreed that they can read, write, listen and speak simple Japanese after using the application and no one chose disagree or strongly disagree option.

5 Conclusion

An adaptive mobile learning application has been developed for beginners to learn fundamental Japanese language. It provides an all-in-one and adaptive learning experience to the learners. Learners can study learning materials, do exercises, use practicing tools to practice Japanese handwriting or pronunciation as well as check their learning performance and progress. 100% of the learners who had used the application agree that using "Hello Japanese" was effective in learning Japanese. Over 60% of them agreed or strongly agreed that they can read, write, listen and speak simple Japanese after using the application. Many learners commented that the hand-writing practicing tool of the fifty sounds table was the most attractive feature in the application. More interactive elements should be brought into the application in the future. For example, the voice recognition can be added to check the pronunciation of learners or more multimedia can be added into the learning materials.

6 References

[1] Chris Houser, Patricia Thornton, David Kluge, "Mobile Learning: Cell Phones and PDAs for Education", International Conference on Computers in Education, 2002, Dec. 2002, pp.1149-1150

[2] Hockly, N, "Mobile learning", Elt Journal, 2013, Vol.67(1), pp.80-84

[3] Zimmermann, Martin, "Adaption of multimedia E-Learning services to mobile environments", 2011 IEEE Global Engineering Education Conference, April 2011, pp.671-678

[4] Abouelfetouhs., Ahmed ; M. El-bakry, Hazem, "A Novel Adaptive Mobile E-Learning Model", International Journal of Computer Applications, 2013, Vol.63(14), pp.12-25

[5] Jones, Vicki, and Jun H. Jo, "Ubiquitous learning environment: An adaptive teaching system using ubiquitous technology.", Beyond the comfort zone: Proceedings of the 21st ASCILITE Conference, 2004

[6] Learning Japanese Tool - Google Play Store, https://play.google.com/store/apps/details?id=com.sage.ljp

[7] Japanese Kana by Hand - Google Play Store, https://play.google.com/store/apps/details?id=se.tokotoko.android.kanabyhand

[8] Japanese Hiragana Handwriting - Google Play Store, https://play.google.com/store/apps/details?id=com.teachersparadise.japanesealphabethiraganahandwriting&hl=zh_TW

[9] Google Text to Speech, http://translate.google.com/translate_tts?tl=ja&q

Testing an E-Learning System

Yoshihiro Hirata and Yoko Hirata

Hokkai-Gakuen University
Sapporo, Japan
hirata@hgu.jp, hira@eli.hokkai-s-u.ac.jp

Abstract. This study utilized an e-Learning system which has widely been incorporated into Japanese secondary and tertiary institutions. Examined was how Japanese students, who are accustomed to the traditional teacher-directed, spoon-fed teaching approach, perceived the system. It also examined whether or not they considered it to be effective in encouraging their independent English study in the classroom. The system is designed to assist students in improving their English skills independently, by enabling them to select appropriate resources and to evaluate their own work anytime and anywhere.

Keywords: e-learning; online resources; flexible learning

1 Introduction

Recently, interest in language education enhanced by online technology has increased in many countries throughout the world. E-learning systems, incorporating learning management systems, have been recognized as promising ways of providing students with effective and efficient learning environments. This development has greatly influenced Japanese educational settings. Over the last decade, in many tertiary institutions, these students have been introduced into many different types of courses including language courses. Open courseware and e-textbooks have been introduced into many language courses as an important part of their curriculum designs (Friesen, 2013; Hinkelman & Johnson, 2013). Tutoring systems have also been incorporated into English conversation courses (Mazur, Rzepka & Arai, 2011). The development of this software has led huge changes in various areas of language education, such as courseware and textbooks. However, the challenge is designing language lessons for Japanese students, who are lacking independent language learning and real-life communication experiences in the target language. How can we sustain their motivation and improve their engagement with their language studies? One proposed solution for this is to provide students with an online environment where they can satisfy their individual desires for achievement by completing tasks that encourage out-of-class activities and usual routine.

2 TOEIC in Japan

As one of the ways of measuring English integrated skills that non-native speakers of English have acquired, the Test of English for International Communication (TOEIC®) has recently been used in both educational and business sectors. In Japanese universities, the TOEIC® tests are believed to provide students with better opportunities for preparing to work in particular companies and industries. The test is divided into listening and reading sections and skills are most in demand in the Japanese workplace. A recent survey indicates that university students with proficiency levels of at least 600 points are given a head start if they apply for a first-class civil servant position (Akaho, 2013). According to the survey conducted in 2013, the TOEIC was adopted by 336 universities as a substitute for English entrance examinations, and 360 universities now count TOEIC scores toward course credits (IIBC, 2013). In order to meet these needs, many different types of commercial courseware have been developed in order to aid students in gaining high scores (Bingham & Larson, 2006; Brown, Campbell & Weatherford, 2008). Studies have discussed the potential benefits of these tools may have in improving language proficiencies (Hinkelman & Johnson, 2013; Elimat & SbuSeileek, 2014). In addition, game-based learning software has become available for students. This kind of software makes it easier for students to gain access to course materials outside of the classroom. Teacher can also easily introduce these online activities into their blended learning courses (Dudeney & Hockly, 2012). This technology provides students with opportunities to do various exercises, and select their own sequence of learning based on their own choice and preferences. This paper outlines one TOEIC application widely used in Japan.

3 Description of the Application

The application in this study, called *Academic Express 2*, aims to improve students' TOEIC scores. It enables students to easily access various types of exercises, tests and assignments. It incorporates different media formats including both visual and audio formats.

As shown in Fig. 1, after logging to the application, students can check their mileage to see how much they have worked on previous sessions provided by the application. After the first page, students are directed towards the "Selection of four different proficiency levels" page (Fig. 2). The levels include "Introductory", "Basic", "Intermediate" and "Advanced". Students can choose the exercises which they feel are appropriate for their current language level. Fig. 3 shows basic level listening and reading exercises. Here, students are presented with a list of different types of listening and reading materials, such as dialogues and monologues, they can attempt. Target TOEIC as well as TOEFL and IELTS scores are shown to remind students of their score targets. As shown in Fig. 4, students are presented with a list of titles of reading comprehension exercises. Students are guided to select reading exercises according to the type of study, or exercises assigned by the instructor.

Fig.1. Home screen with student's mileage.

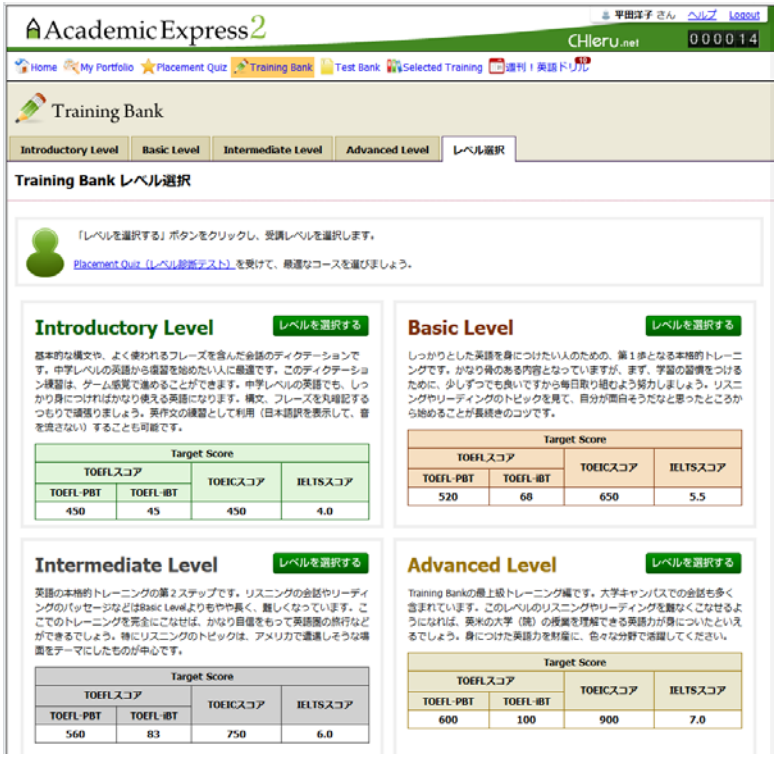


Fig.2. Selection of four different proficiency levels.

Fig. 3. Basic level listening and reading exercises.

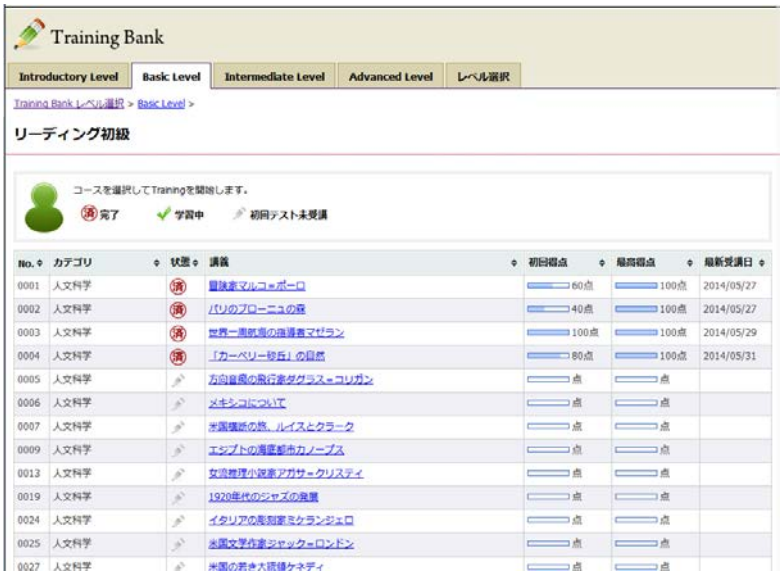


Fig.4. A list of titles of reading comprehension exercises.

As shown in Fig. 5, each reading comprehension exercise provides students with a challenging test to measure how much progress they have learned in secondary school. A reading comprehension test. Here, students are required to finish the text in a given amount of time (Fig. 6). For this specific test, they are required to complete it within six minutes and twenty seconds.

Fig. 5. A preliminary test.

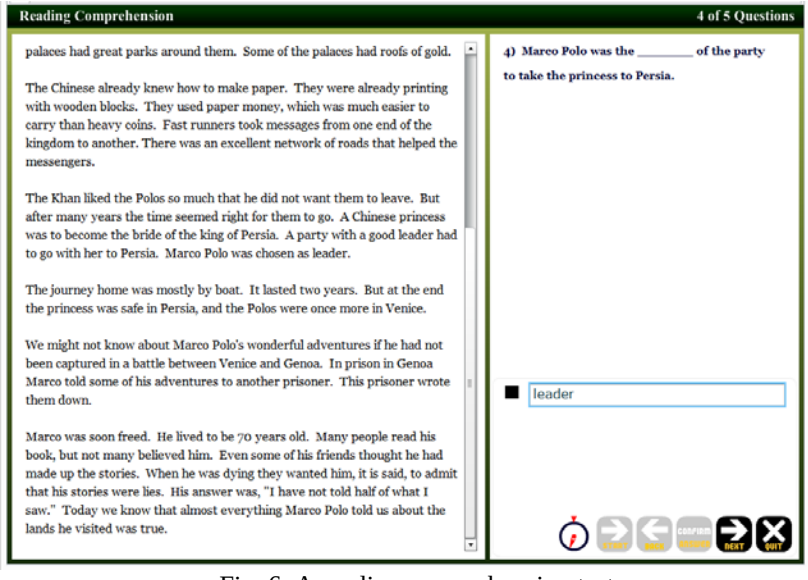


Fig. 6. A reading comprehension test.

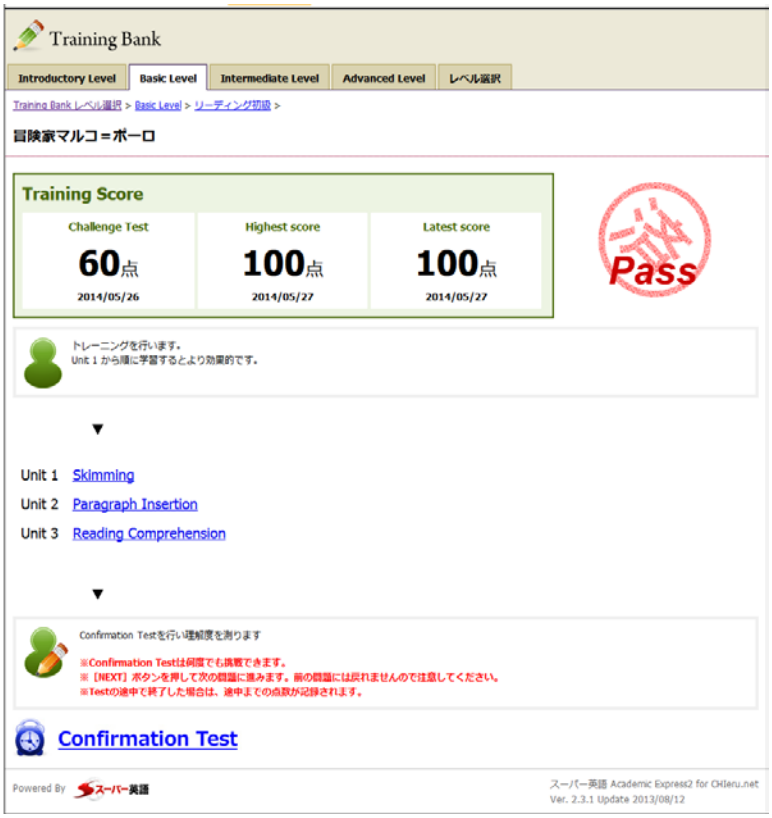


Fig.7. A student's preliminary, highest and latest scores.

Fig. 8. Weekly dictations, grammar, speed-reading and vocabulary exercises.

Upon completion, as shown in Fig. 7, students can monitor how they have been doing by checking their preliminary, highest and latest scores. The application also allows students to get access to various weekly dictations in addition to grammar, speed-reading and vocabulary exercises (Fig. 8). These help students to strengthen their motivation and promote a better understanding of different language usages.

Students' answers are automatically graded and the instructor can monitor individual students' grade and progress online.

4 Discussions and Conclusions

This study outlined one of the game-based application, called *Academic Express 2*, which is designed to assist students in improving their TOEIC scores. This application incorporates game mechanisms 'gamification' into its major design. Although applications incorporating 'gamification' are relatively new, there were no significant differences between the learning materials in this application and those in usual text-based exercises. The main feature of this application seems merely to get to encourage students to become users highly competitive with each other. Since previous studies indicated that students generally prefer working with paper-based materials to online materials (Jarvis & Szymczyk, 2009), it remains highly dubious whether this application significantly enhance students' language abilities or not. Research is also needed to determine investigate their attitudes towards doing computerized exercises in autonomous contexts. Do students actually find appealing?

In our presentation, we'll discuss students' preliminary feedback as of the completion of this study. The main focus is on how the design and implementation of different gamification techniques attracted student interests. Also presented is how different types of students, for example, those who may and may not be fond of playing computer games, reacted differently to this system.

References

Akaho, T. (2013). Kokkakoumuin sougousyoku shikenn ni okeru eigo shaken no katuyou (apply English examination for a first-class civil servant position), *National Personnel Authority*.

Dudeney, G. & Hockly, N. (2012). ICT in ELT: how did we get here and where are we going? *ELT Journal*, 66(4), 533-542.

Elimat, A. K. & AbuSeileek, A. F. (2014). Automatic speech recognition technology as an effective means for teaching pronunciation. *JALTCALL Journal*, 10(1), 21-47.

Friesen, K. (2013). Transforming a Paper Textbook in an e-Learning Experience. *Moodle Moot Japan 2013 Proceedings*, 31-35.

Hinkelman, D. & Johnson, A. (2013). Open Courseware Sharing: An Inter-University Community Hub. *Moodle Moot Japan 2013 Proceedings*, 65-70.

Jarvis, H. & Szymczyk, M. (2009). Student views on learning grammar with web- and book-based materials. *ELT Journal*, 64(1), 32-44.

Mazur, M., Rzepka, R. & Arai, K. (2011). Proposal for a Conversational English Tutoring System that Encourages User Engagement. T. Hirashima et al. (Eds.) *Proceedings of the 19th International Conference on Computers in Education*. Chiang Mai, Thailand: Asia-Pasific Society for Computers in Education.

The Institute for International Business Communication (IIBC) (2013). TOEIC adopted by universities in Japan.

Evaluation of Online Resources by Students with Different Nationalities

Yoko Hirata and Yoshihiro Hirata

Hokkai-Gakuen University
Sapporo, Japan
hira@eli.hokkai-s-u.ac.jp, hirata@hgu.jp

Abstract. This study examined how Japanese and Canadian university students perceived the efficacy of online corpora in DDL tasks. The aim of the tasks was for them to learn the recurrent lexical patterns of the words they had been studying. It examined the relationships between their perceptions of DDL and their educational backgrounds. The results provide important implications regarding how various factors such as students' prior knowledge and experiences affect their perceptions of language learning.

Keywords: evaluation; online resources; language learning

1 Introduction

With the development of web-based and blended learning approaches as effective methods in language education, the benefits of introducing online language data into the classroom have fully been discussed. Online language data including various types of corpora, such as the British National Corpus and the Michigan Corpus of Academic Spoken English, have originally been used by linguists for the purpose of analyzing structural rules of target words. In recent years, corpora have also been used in the classroom for students to learn language patterns and chunks of words, and to gain lexical and writing skills. This approach, called Data-Driven Learning (DDL), is effective in helping students pay close attention to particular words or expressions in rich authentic contexts. For students with limited, real-life experiences of the target language, the language resources used in DDL are particularly important. This is because these resources provide students with an opportunity to encounter a large amount of raw language in the rich, natural contexts. Although studies have indicated the efficacy of DDL, there appears to be no in depth research on how students with different educational backgrounds perceive DDL. There is still little research addressing how corpora can be used for different types of students to successfully deepen their knowledge of a language.

2 Data Driven Learning

With the advent of computer technologies, the use of language databases in linguistics and language learning has accelerated. Such language databases are called corpora, the plural form of a corpus which is "a large, principled collection of naturally occurring texts that is stored in electronic form" (Conrad, 2005, p. 394). With the use of analytical tools, corpora, which provide "real-world representations of language" (Fuyuno, 2013, p.185), have been proven to be useful for learners in understanding different language examples and patterns of co-occurring words. An approach to teaching language patterns of various forms is referred to as 'data-driven learning" (henceforth DDL) which was conceived in 1991 by Tim Johns. This approach presents students with occurrences of certain key words or phrases in lines, retrieved from a corpus/corpora and assists them in deducing the lexical and grammatical rules (Flowerdew, 2009; Gollin, 1998). Recent studies have shown that DDL approaches have contributed to the development of students' language skills in different contexts (Al-Lawati, 2011; Chambers, 2005; Conroy, 2010; Curado Fuentes, 2007; Kaur & Hegelheimer, 2005; Kennedy & Miceli, 2010; Kettemann, 2011, Liu & Jiang, 2009; Sun, 2007; Whistle, 1999). For Japanese students who have had very limited exposure to authentic English in their everyday lives, research has shown that DDL activities help students "experience a wider range of English than they [would ever] encounter in the classroom and therefore enlarge[ed] their lexical competence." (Hirata & Hirata, 2007). Despite these studies, little research has been conducted on how the students perceive a benefit from it.

3 Purpose of the Study

The purpose of this study was to determine whether or not Canadian university students thought DDL was an effective tool for raising their awareness of the underlining linguistics patterns of their native English. In order to achieve this, the focus was placed on collecting students' own views and their opinions. Also investigated was how their views and opinions were different from non-native speakers studying English.

4 Methodology

4.1 The Setting and student profiles

The subjects of this study (n=14) were 12 exchange students and 2 instructors from the University of Lethbridge. All of the participants except for one instructor had never experienced any types of corpus tasks in their lives. The instructor knew that some advanced linguistic majors at the university worked on *Lextutor* to investigate

lexical patterns of academic words. The class, conducted in English, was offered by Hokkai-Gakuen University and provided a traditional face-to-face learning environment. The class was held for ninety minutes in a regular classroom. The objective of the class was to help students understand how English education is conducted in Japan. Emphasis was also placed on demonstrating how students can benefit from DDL activities.

4.2 Procedures

At the beginning of the session, I explained what a corpus and concordance examples were. In addition, I explained that a corpus provides insights into language use where intuition often fails, or gives us incorrect information. While I was talking, the participants were quiet but they did seem to understand how a corpus could be used as a language teaching material in the classroom. After giving general instructions for doing corpus-based tasks, I asked them to complete the task as follows. I chose concordance examples with the keyword *take*, as it is one of the most frequent verbs in English. This word is also a semantically and pragmatically complex word (Stubbs, 2001). The sample answers are written in blue below.

Corpus Activity

Identify lexical patterns around the key word 'take': which words follow the verb 'take'? Divide your findings into nine groups (1)〜(9).

Aren't you going to take an umbrella with you? I've got one
How much does it cost to take a taxi to the city center? About tw
It's probably faster to take the subway, isn't it? Yes, but the
, or five-thirty at the latest. Can we take your car? Mine didn't start this m
didn't start this morning, and I had to take the bus. Sure. I hope they?fll fi
see how it looks? Yes, would you please take a bow? Yes, where is the dressing r
our antique wooden furniture. Why not take advantage of our easy payment plan?
we also serve it by the glass. Please take your time in looking over the menu,
and I will be back in a few minutes to take your order.
I take it this building is designed to wit
returning by train instead, which will take around twenty hours. I'll reach Lo
ll reach London at midday tomorrow, and take a taxi straight to the office.
nvention this weekend? No, I'm going to take the train. Unfortunately, I'll be o
Wouldn't it be cheaper to take a red-eye flight? No, that medicine
es. We are making progress, but it will take time.
n. The presentation of your award will take place next month at the Carnegie Ha
ds music at incredible speeds. You can take your entire music collection with y
otal around one thousand each year. We take small animals, ranging from mice an
there is a half-mile path that you can take through the wood. This enables vis
destroying the natural habitats. We' ll take that path later on.

(1) to …carry or move something from one place to another.
take an umbrella
take music collection
take animals

(2) to …use a form of transport, a road, a path to go to a place
take a taxi
take the subway
take your car
take the bus
take the train
take a flight
take a path

(3) to …require a particular amount of time
take twenty hours
take time

(4) used with nouns to say that somebody is doing something, performing an action.
take a bow

(5) to make use of an opportunity
take advantage of

(6) to do something carefully without hurrying
take one's time in

(7) to accept: to receive
take one's order

(8) to happen
take place

(9) to suppose; to assume
I take it

In this task, the students were required, first, to read the words or patterns surrounding the word *take*, second, to discover the way *take* is used and, finally, to divide their findings into nine groups according to the meanings. They were also required to create their own definitions for the use and meanings of the key word. I emphasized the importance of the patterns of language in which they are used and the kinds of words that are frequently found after the key words. The language data that they had to analyze have been created based on a TOEIC textbook used in an English course.

In a TOEIC course taken by Japanese students, this exact same task had been introduced and more than half of the Japanese students highly appreciated the benefits of the task.

5 Findings

Contrary to our expectation in the session with the participants from Canada, only one student valued the task. In fact, no one was able to complete the task, even though it was written in English. The subsequent discussion revealed the fact that many of them required visual aids to accomplish this task successfully. One of the students said she needed to work on the task with fellow classmates, because "doing this task alone, for example as homework, makes me crazy."

After doing the English task, they attempted to complete a Japanese corpus task. However, the students told it was too difficult for them, so the students just had a look at it. Although, in fact, nobody was able to complete the tasks, when the time to complete the tasks ended, the students answered a questionnaire and commented on the tasks. Here are the comments of ten out of the fourteen participants:

1. It gave me a different perspective on how English is taught. Being a native English speaker I was slowly introduced to it, I never truly understood the strategy involved in teaching a new language. Although the teaching method is rigid I can see the importance of it.

2. It's a great way to show certain words in certain contexts. However, it may be confusing at first if a student is very new to a second language. Group discussion would help students see words in different contexts to gain a better understanding. Also, it pictures and examples would help improve the corpora. It would complement the current style of corpora.

3. The use of multiple learning styles, such as pictures, would be helpful to show context and for remembering.

4. It's a good source of figuring out how to use words in context but like I said before it needs to be accompanied by group work/visuals or interactive learning within the classroom.

5. The corpus method is a very natural method of learning and I highly praise it. I believe it would be more effective with multimodal teaching such as photos, a video recordings and other sensory impact methods, i.e. Bird, "chirp".

6. I found the task to be quite difficult, and I was nowhere class to being able to do it in Japanese. That being said, I can see a point where it would be very useful. I will definitely be looking at it more closely very soon.

7. I think a balance of instructional methods, (e.g. visual, auditory, analytical, verbal, text, etc.) are looking in the educational method provided as well as in Canadian education. An increased balance between types of sensory information would facilitate a faster and deeper degree of learning.

8. The concordance exercises were useful and I would appreciate using them in my own English-Japanese studies. However, I feel that using the concordance exercises would be one of many approaches to teaching and learning the language.

9. Context is usually the hardest part about learning a new language. So, teaching words through contextual means is a great idea. However, it is also DIFFICULT. I would suggest teaching different contexts one at a time. Learn the verbs, learn way-of-using-it-form #1, then #2. Not all at once. At least no to concentrate on. Once you understand all of the contexts, reading these corpus lines are brilliant to learn exactly how all that you've learned is actually used. So, I do think it's a good teaching technique. Albeit super hard, but hey, it is for learning a language!

10. My experience with learning a language is to learn grammatical structures before vocab, and then practice the structures with vocab. With the corpora approach, it seems similar, however I find it difficult to understand the Japanese sample when I don't know how to read the majority of the kanji used in the sample. If there was usage of a dictionary alone with the corpora, it would make more sense to me; I would find out what the word means and how to say, write it, along with the multiple uses shown through corpora. Full immersion is always useful though, so a good approach might be to learn Japanese while in Japan, using corpora and a dictionary.

Unlike Japanese students, Canadian students are required to take only a few English courses in secondary school and they don't learn English in the classroom using a lot of textbooks. Instead they have a lot of discussions to understand their native language. In addition, many students are more visually oriented and do not have an acute sense of language use and functions. They are not acutely aware of the underline rules of written languages. It can be said that this cultural background strongly affects how these students see DDL. This finding is valuable for the instructor to understand how a student's previous educational experience influences his/her preference for and attitude towards language learning using DDL. Their comments suggesting the uses of different media is very helpful for the instructor to determine how DDL should be implemented in the classroom.

6 Discussions and Conclusions

This study examines how Japanese and Canadian students perceived the efficacy of examining language words and phrases using a language database. Although there were some minor variations in the results between the participants' views on DDL, almost all of the participants tended to agree on ways that classroom DDL could be revised for the future. Firstly, participants preferred to use visual aids when working on DDL. Reading concordance lines alone was not highly appreciated. One participant emphasized the importance of providing students with well-balanced sensory information when integrating DDL. Secondly, participants strongly recommended that DDL should be involved in group discussions. Other studies have indicated that DDL in group discussions helped students with acquiring a large number of language patterns (Curado Fuentes, 2004; Kennedy & Miceli, 2001). These two opinions for the future seem to be closely connected to the cultural and educational backgrounds of the students. These backgrounds are of incredible importance in all language teaching as Tajino & Tajino (2000) have said "the classroom is a … community linked with the big world outside" (p. 79), students would benefits from instructor recognizing these differences when they introduce new materials and methods such as DDL. Although this study has some limitations due to the small number of respondents, the results shed light on how DDL could be used for students with different cultural backgrounds to improve their language skills. On-going research is indispensable for the continued effort to have DDL accepted into mainstream language learning. As more studies are published this may indeed become possible.

References

Al-Lawati, N. (2011). Learning strategies used and observations made by EFL Arab students while working on concordance-based grammar activities. *Arab World English Journal*, 2(4): 302-322.

Chambers, A. (2005). Integrating corpus consultation in language studies. *Language Learning & Technology*, 9(2): 111-125.

Conrad, S. (2005). Corpus Linguistics and L2 Teaching. In E. Hinkel (Ed.), *Handbook of Research in Second Language Teaching and Learning* (pp.393-410). Mahwah: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates.

Conroy, M. (2010). Internet tools for language learning: University students taking control of their writing. *Australasian Journal of Educational Technology*, 26(2), 861-882.

Curado Fuentes, A. (2004). The use of corpora and IT in evaluating oral task competence for tourism English. *CALICO Journal*, 22(1), 5-2.

Curado Fuentes, A. (2007). A corpus-based assessment of reading comprehension in English for Tourism studies. In E. Hidalgo, L. Quereda & J. Santana (Eds.) *Corpora in the Foreign Language Classroom: Selected Papers from the Sixth International Conference on Teaching and Language Corpora (TaLC 6). University of Granada, Spain, 4-7 July, 2004 (Language & Computers)* (pp.309-326). Amsterdam: Editions Rodopi B.V.

Flowerdew, L. (2009). Applying corpus linguistics to pedagogy: a critical evaluation. *International Journal of Corpus Linguistics*, 4(3): 393-417.

Fuyuno, M. (2013). The Usage of Psychological Passiveness in Spoken and Written English: A Corpus-based Analysis and Implications for English Language Teaching. *Procedia - Social and Behavioral Sciences*, 95(25): 184-194.

Gollin, J. (1998). Deductive vs. inductive language learning. ELT Journal, 52(1), 88.

Hirata, Y. & Hirata, Y. (2007). Independent research project with web-derived corpora for language learning. *JALTCALL Journal*, 3(3), 33-48.

Kaur, J. & Hegelheimer, V. (2005). ESL students' use of concordance in the transfer of academic word knowledge: An exploratory study. *Computer Assisted Language Learning*, 18(4): 287-310.

Kennedy, C. & Miceli, T. (2001). An evaluation of intermediate students' approaches to corpus investigation. Language Learning & Technology, 5(3): 77-90

Kennedy, C. & Miceli, T. (2010). Corpus-assisted creative writing: Introducing intermediate Italian learners to a corpus as a reference resource. *Language Learning & Technology*, 14(1): 28-44

Kettemann, B. (2011) Tracing the emo side of life: Using a corpus of an alternative youth culture discourse to teach cultural studies. In A. Frankenberg-Garcia, L. Flowerdew & G. Aston (Eds.), *New Trends in Corpora and Language Learning* (p.44-61). London: Continuum.

Johns, T. (1991). Should you be persuaded: Two samples of data-driven learning materials. In T. Johns & P. King (Eds.) *Classroom Concordancing. English Language Research Journal 4*, 1-16.

Liu, D. & Jiang, P. (2009). Using a Corpus-Based Lexicogrammatical Approach to Grammar Instruction in EFL and ESL Contexts. *The Modern Language Journal*, 93(1): 61-78.

Stubbs, M. (2001) Text corpora and problems of interpretation: a response to Widdowson. *Applied Linguistics*, 22(2): 149–172.

Linguistics 22(2): 149–172.

Sun, Y-C. (2007). Learner Perceptions of a Concordancing Tool for Academic Writing. *Computer Assisted Language Learning*, 20(4), 323-343.

Tajino, A. & Tajino, Y. (2000). Native and non-native: what can they offer? *ELT Journal*, 54(1), 3-11.

Whistle, J. (1999). Concordancing with students using an 'off-the-web' corpus. *ReCALL*, 11(2), 74-80.

Will animation facilitate effective learning of English speaking skills?

by

Madeleine Tsoi, Reggie Kwan, Kat Leung and David Chu
Caritas Institute of Higher Education
{mtsoi,rkwan,kleung,dchu}@cihe.edu.hk

Abstract

The recent proliferation of technology and its increasing application to classroom teaching has dramatically transformed our teaching and learning environment. This paper examines the effectiveness of using animation to teach English, especially speaking and conversational skills. A study was conducted whereby foundation diploma students in a higher education institute in the Hong Kong Special Administrative Region (HKSAR) were exposed to animated English dialogues featuring different everyday topics. They were then asked to engage in role-play activities and to fill out feedback questionnaires as to the effectiveness of such form of learning. Findings of the study indicate the effectiveness of using animation and multimedia resources to stimulate learning and progression in post-secondary students. The core idea within such a perspective is learning must take place in an authentic or near-authentic environment as in the case of contextual dialogues, and that learning facilitates interaction. The sole purpose of learning, in this case, is to interact with fellow learners and interact in the role one "metamorphoses" into. It is hoped that learners will eventually be able to apply these skills to real-life interaction at different levels, and with people from all walks of life.

Key words: animation, speaking skills, authentic environment, interaction

I. Introduction

Applying new technologies to the discipline of language learning has developed exponentially over the past thirty years. This study explores the power of using animation and computer technology to learn oral English, in particular, conversational skills. Prior to the lesson, students are taught to download an application created exclusively by the teaching staff so that they can watch ten animated, thematic-based dialogues. They are then asked to choose and model on one of the dialogues to produce a dialogue of their own and perform role-play activities in a classroom environment, followed by a feedback session from the teacher analyzing the strengths and weaknesses of student performance. Pointers are also given to students as to how they can improve their skills when they engage in self-directed and self-paced learning and practice using online materials.

II. Literature review

With the advent of technology for information and communication dissemination, a new field of education technology has developed and has broad ramifications for the contemporary teaching and learning environment.

Numerous research studies have already pinpointed the effectiveness of using multimedia in teaching and many researchers have affirmed that animations, video clips and simulated activities support the learning process in a number of ways. Lindstrom's (1994) study on multimedia presentation proclaims that:

> "*the education value of such simultaneous and amalgamated visual and auditory presentation can be correlated with the fact that research has revealed that people remember 20% of what they see, 40% of what they see and hear, but about 75% of what they see and hear simultaneously*."

Lindstrom's study also reveals that the use of animation and audio materials provides students with more engaging, interacting and purposeful learning. In the context of teaching, "*multimedia can be called an integrated media, which consists of various forms such as text, graph, animation, audio, etc to browse, query, select, link and use information to meet students' requirements*" (Lu, Wan & Liu, 1999). According to research, multimedia such as animation which includes both text and graphics, promotes the production of multiple representations, and in turn stimulates long-term memory. The acoustic special effects and the creative design of animation are more lively and interesting and in turn serve as a stimulus for increased motivation to learn.

Brennan (2009) states that "*multimedia describes an enriched media presentation format which is concerned with the computer-controlled integration of text, graphics, drawings, still and moving images, animation, audio, and any other audio-visual media*." Thomas, Place & Hillyard (2008) further adds that in multimedia classrooms, more chances are available to stimulate students' knowledge as multimedia materials, such as video clips and films provide vivid images and sounds to train students' speaking ability. Students gain exposure to language spoken in real-life situations, and they can mimic manners of speaking, such as pronunciation, speed and intonation. Other speaking activities can also be performed around characters, plots, themes and ideas to develop students' "genuine" language competence. Clearly, the integration of language learning tools provides authentic or near-authentic contextual backgrounds for students which enable them to imitate the proper pronunciation of sounds and words in situations where the language is being spoken.

III. The current study

A class of 38 students from the foundation diploma programme in General Studies was requested to watch a set of 10 animated English dialogues online before attending their oral English lesson. The dialogues featured such themes as installing technology in the office, travelling to places, planning a wedding, etc. The students were then paired up to model on the dialogues and prepare a dialogue of their own to act it out during class time. After each pair's performance, the tutor and other members of the class would comment on the performance, vocal qualities, speech pattern and mannerism. Upon the completion of the practice activities, students were asked to fill out a questionnaire constituting three parts, with the first part asking questions relating to personal particulars such as age and gender, the second and the third parts regarding their reasons for learning English and their feelings about learning English, with rates of respondents agreeing registered in the following table:

		% Agree
Reasons for learning English		
1	I want to improve my academic results.	100%(38)
2	I want to understand English movies and TV programmes.	66%(25)
3	I want to further my studies in a local or overseas university/tertiary institute.	84%(32)
4	I want to be able to communicate with foreigners.	87%(33)
5	I want to get better jobs.	100%(38)

Feelings about English lessons		
6	I enjoy learning English through watching and listening to animated dialogues.	84%(32)
7	Authentic or near-authentic animated dialogues help to improve my speaking skills in English.	87%(33)
8	I can learn correct pronunciation, intonation, body language and facial expression through animation.	87%(33)
9	I think the practice activities are useful to reinforce what have been learned in animated conversations.	76%(29)
10	Learning English through multimedia is fun.	82%(31)
11	I enjoy doing role-plays in English in class.	74%(28)
12	I enjoy communicating with classmates in English in class.	92%(35)

Students were also encouraged to provide feedback on the quality of the animation and express their opinions concerning effective learning tools.

IV Result analysis and findings

Analysis of the data collected indicates the following:

- ✧ Students unanimously agree that Learning English is essential for tertiary studies as most local and almost all overseas tertiary institutes and universities use English as the Medium of Instruction and Medium of Assessment. Achieving an acceptable level of English is mandatory for students to cope with present and future studies.

- ✧ Proficiency in English is necessary for entry to the workplace and for career building in one's professional life. All students agree that uncertainties in future jobs and careers motivate them to polish their English skills so they can communicate effectively with colleagues, superiors and clients in later years.

- ✧ Other motives for learning English include overseas studies and communication with foreigners. However, most students have not rated being able to understand foreign films and TV programmes as priorities. In their comments, some students indicate that they prefer to watch Chinese movies and TV programmes in their free time. Korean TV drama series and music shows are also among their favorites.

- ✧ Over 80% of the participants have responded positively to watching animated dialogues as an effective way of learning spoken English. Other suggested media activities encompass watching music videos and learning lyrics, watching and "producing" their own movies by modeling on the plot and character of the original, imitating a radio talk show, etc. About 34% of the respondents have not rated "role-play" as an enjoyable way of practicing spoken English as "in-class" performances are deemed "high-anxiety" experiences. Instead, some students suggest watching a Chinese animated dialogue and perform a dubbing activity as a more direct and interesting activity.

- ✧ Students also welcome the arrangement of asking them to watch the dialogues online before classes as this would help save class time for practice and for the teacher to give them useful comments and pointers for improvement after each role-play. As these role-plays are also recorded on camera, students can play them back and analyze their own strengths and weaknesses in communication.

- ✧ Participants appreciate the opportunity to communicate with fellow students in English as lecturers in most other courses use lecturing as a predominant mode of teaching. Students have rare opportunities to hold class discussions and express opinions in English.

- ✧ When compared to traditional methods, students acknowledge that multimedia materials are more vivid, captivating and authentic. However, they opine that the quality of the animation is an important factor. In the present study, the color of the cartoon images tends to fade away in some shots. Other empirical studies also yield similar results, i.e. quality of multimedia materials impact on viewers' attention span and memory retention. Animation that includes both text and pictures would be able to promote the production of multiple representations which is contributive to long-term memory. In such a learning environment, students would become more active and autonomous, capitalizing on learning via pictures, animation and sound. Needless to say, the quality of the multimedia resources is paramount.

- ✧ Although most students find multimedia learning materials invigorating, they also admit that the guidance of the teacher is essential as the teacher helps them to focus on aspects that will improve their speaking skills, such as pronunciation, enunciation, intonation and inflexion which make up effective speech patterns. Follow-up practice activities like role plays and discussions

with their classmates reinforce what they have learned in the dialogues. Without the guidance of the teacher, watching animation might just be a fun activity to them which defeats the purpose of learning.

V. Conclusion and recommendation

It is undeniable that multimedia provides an authentic and interesting language learning environment by making use of a variety of media, such as text, picture, sound, and video, through which students gain multiple training in the target language to reinforce their proficiency and authenticity of language application. However, students' feedback has indicated that the teacher's role in the classroom is still irreplaceable. Teachers are expected to give guidance, to make clear to students their learning objectives and the standards they need to reach in order to function as effective communicators and writers in the language. It is of little doubt that the use of multimedia mode and resources can stimulate students' curiosity and motivation in learning but this is not the sole determinant of teaching optimization as a teacher's part is also vital in the teaching process. Instead teachers should probe into ways of effectively blending technology with human, or rather humane teaching. Teachers should take time to get to know their students to find out their students' learning needs and how best to accommodate those needs. After all, teaching should be a student-centered activity and not vice versa. Teachers should also keep abreast of their knowledge in technology and their development of teaching pedagogies to meet the increasing and diversifying needs of the students they teach. Qualified teachers must be keenly aware of the multifaceted nature of the teaching profession in today's school environment.

The school management also has important roles to play in the expedition of teaching and learning efficiency and effectiveness. It should divert staff development effort to focus on the integration of technology into classroom teaching. Funds should be allocated to the training of teachers to master the information and multimedia technology, such as how to access, produce and use these resources, and how to design teaching activities around them so students can attain maximum benefits and results. Management should also provide technical staff to deal with breakdowns and transmission difficulties during teaching. In the current study, for example, some students have complained about the blurry and faded colors of the cartoon images. This underscores the fact that the quality of the multimedia resources is important. Equipment and resource materials of inferior quality give rise to unnecessary frustration and mental stress to both students and teachers.

In summary, despite the fact that multimedia exposes students to a rich, contextualized language learning environment with high degree of authenticity, a teacher's role in the classroom remains an important factor in successful learning. Teachers should take advantage of technology to carefully combine it with their own teaching expertise to best help students reach their study and career goals.

REFERENCES

Brennan, C J. (2009). Realizing The Benefits of Computer Assisted Language Learning (CALL) In English Language Learning Classrooms, *Interfaces, vol. 3.*

DelliCarpini, M. (2012). Building Computer Technology Skills in TESOL Teacher Education. *Language Learning and Technology, vol. 16,* 14-23*.*

Lindstrom, R L. (1994). *Business Week guide to multimedia presentations.* US: Osborne/McGraw-Hill.

Lu, G, Wan, H W & Liu S Y. (1999). Hypermedia and its application in education. *Educational Media International, 36(1),* 41-45.

Rashty, D. (2012). *Traditional Learning versus E-Learning Methods.* New York: Mount St. Mary's College.

Singh Y K. (2010). *Education Technology: Teaching Learning.* New Delhi: APH Publishing Corporation.

Stockwell, G. (2012). *Computer-Assisted Language Learning: Diversity in Research and Practice.* UK: Cambridge University Press.

Thomas, E, Place, N & Hillyard, C. (2008). Students and teachers learning to see: Part 1: Using visual images in the college classroom to promote students' capacities and skills. *College Teaching, 56(1),* 23-27.

Investigating acceptance towards mobile learning in higher education students

Kenneth Wong, Fu Lee Wang and Kwan Keung Ng

Caritas Institute of Higher Education
{kfwong, pwang, sng}@cihe.edu.hk

Abstract. Mobile learning or M-learning brings a new aspect of learning environment. Due to the large amount of available applications in mobile devices, students use their mobile devices for many purposes including entertainment, sharing, communication, video recording, photo shooting and learning. The acceptance toward mobile learning has naturally become a major interest for educators. In this paper, we will present preliminary findings from a small scale study exploring the students' experiences on using mobile devices versus desktop computers, as well as perceptions towards mobile learning. The data are obtained from quantitative survey. The preliminary findings indicate that students will use mobile devices rather than desktops to access the Internet. Students are willing to use mobile devices to conduct learning activities.

Keywords: Mobile learning, e-learning, mobile technology, motivation, cyber behavior, learning activities

1 Introduction

We have seen the processing power of mobile technology grown exponentially while becoming more affordable and even ubiquitous. A report from CNNMoney (CNNMoney) on February 28, 2014, Americans used smartphone and tablet apps more than PCs to access the Internet last month. It is obvious that mobile devices have been overtaking desktop computers and will dominate the future Internet. The current 4th-generation mobile technologies are so powerful that making mobile devices can serve as a tablet, notebook, PDA, telephone, or camera, and data transference as well as video and audio files. In this way, the growth and popularity of mobile applications have been profoundly impacting on our daily life, including learning activities. Mobile technology seems to open a big door for a new kind of learning and performance support in teaching and learning. Students not only learn at school, but also learn informally when out of school. Students can use their mobile devices to enhance learning anywhere at any time: waiting for bus, travelling on train, dinning at restaurant, etc. Since mobile devices are increasingly used for learning in classrooms (Meurant, 2010; Sheppard, 2011), researches of mobile learning have been becoming a major interest for educators. This study is to explore the students' experiences on

using mobile devices versus desktop computers, as well as students' perceptions towards mobile learning.

2 Mobile learning in education

Mobile learning or M-learning can be broadly defined as the exploitation of ubiquitous handheld technologies, together with wireless and mobile phone networks, to facilitate, support, enhance and extend the reach of teaching and learning (Hashemi, Azizinezhad, Najafi and Nesari, 2011). Many schools are recognized that mobile devices are important learning tools for a vast range of classroom application (Johnson, Adams, & Cummins, 2012). To enhance learning, mobile devices can provide educational opportunities for students to access course content, as well as interact with instructors and classmates wherever they are located (Gikas and Grant, 2013). A study from the Educause Center for Applied Research (ECAR, 2012) indicated that 67% of surveyed undergraduate students believed that mobile devices were important to their academic success. They would use their mobile devices for academic activities. They are also driving the adoption of mobile devices, such as smartphones and tablet computers, in higher education. In this way, mobile learning is an expanded form of e-learning for the use of mobile devices that involves connectivity for downloading, uploading and online working via Wi-Fi or mobile networks, and linking to institutional e-learning systems (Simkova, Tomaskova and Nemcova, 2012).

3 Research Methodology

In this study, students' experiences and perceptions on mobile learning versus desktop computers were investigated. This study used a convenience sampling method to collect data. This study was conducted during the academic year 2013-14, 68 students were invited to participate in this research. They were enrolled in a course "Mathematics" that was one of the core curriculum courses required for all students who are pursuing a post-secondary programme in the Institute. They were invited to complete a questionnaire about their experiences and perceptions on mobile learning on voluntary basis.

3.1 Research questions

This study attempts to answer the following research questions:

- What are general experiences of students in using the mobile devices versus desktop computer?
- What is students' perception on using the mobile devices for academic activities?
- What are students' attitudes on using the mobile devices for academic activities?

3.2 Data collection

A questionnaire was developed and distributed to students during the spring semester in academic year 2013-14. Participation in the survey was on voluntary basis and all responses were anonymous. The survey comprised of a combination of Likert scaled, and ranking scaled questions. When the data were collected, the later analysis would be based on descriptive statistics, frequency distribution and correlation.

4 Preliminary Findings

68 of the students who had enrolled in the post-secondary programme took part in this survey. The survey included four broad types of measures: demographic information, daily Internet usage habits using personal computers (PC) and mobile devices, daily e-learning activities, and students' attitudes on using mobile devices for learning. The survey data were analyzed by the "SPSS" software. In our sample, 59% and 41% of the students were male and female respectively. 97% of respondents were below 25 years old, about 77% of them were 18 to 20 and 20% of them were 21 to 24.

From the survey, 49% of the students spent 3 hours or more daily on the Internet through PC. However, 79% of the students spent 3 hours or more daily on the Internet through mobile devices. The distributions of students' Internet daily usage on using PC versus mobile devices were shown in Figure 1. In the usual place to get the Internet access measure, students could select more than one option in this item. From the result, the most popular place to access the Internet through PC was at home and 55 students selected this item. The most popular place to access the Internet through mobile devices was at campus and 61 students selected this item. The distributions of popular places to access the Internet were shown in Figure 2.

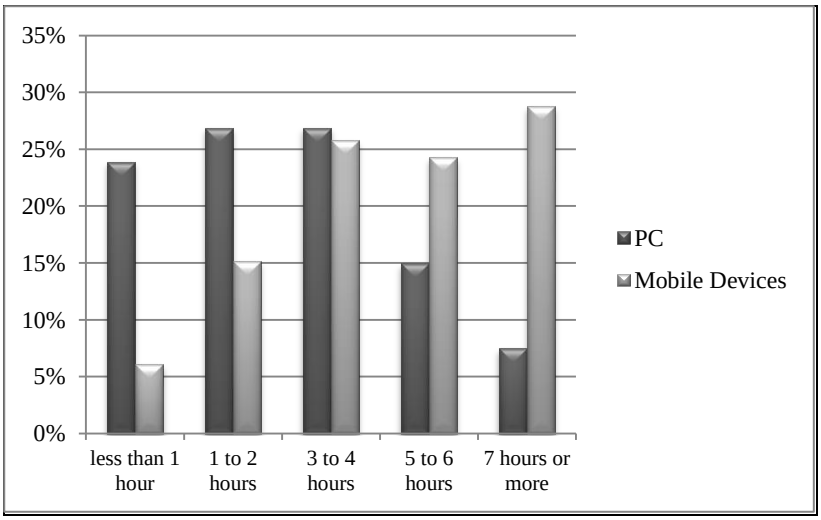


Fig. 1. The distributions of students' Internet daily usage on using PC versus mobile devices

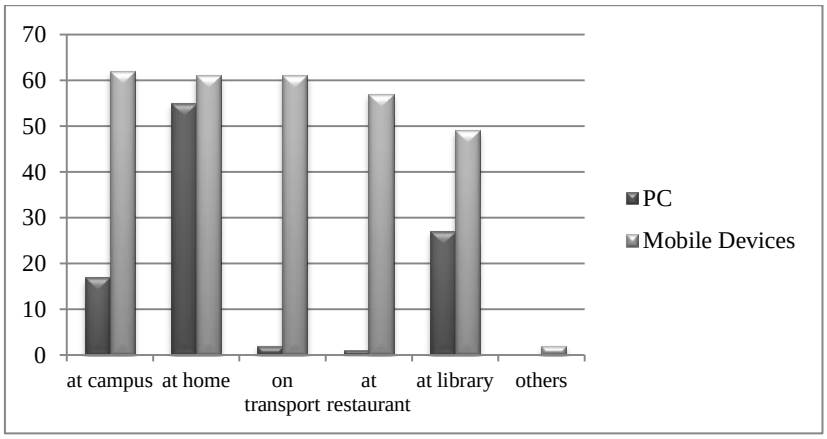


Fig. 2. The distributions of popular places to access the Internet on using PC versus mobile devices

In the e-learning activities measure, most of daily e-learning activities on PCs are searching information and downloading documents. On the other hand, most of daily e-learning activities on mobile devices are searching information and discussing assignments, as shown in Figure 3.

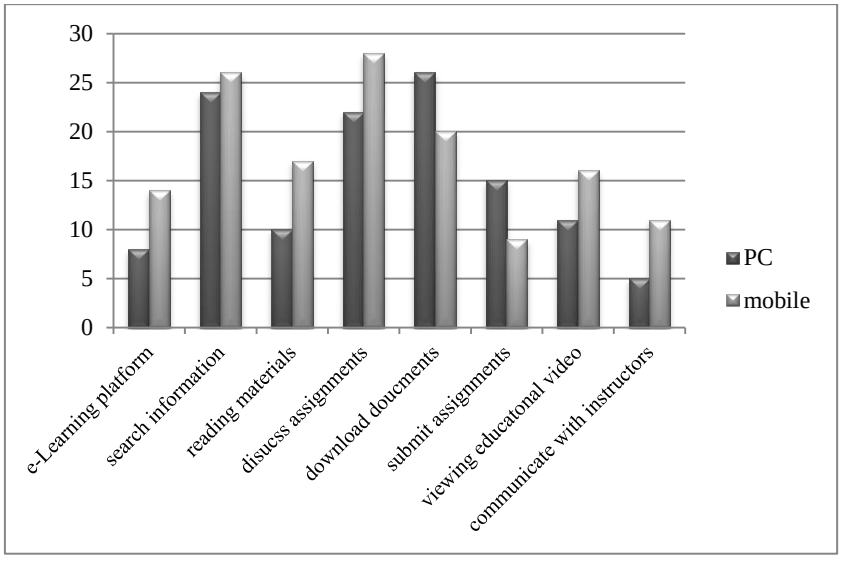


Fig. 3. The distributions of daily e-learning activities on using PC versus mobile devices

For the student's' perceptions on mobile learning, 68% of the students agreed or strongly agreed that using mobile devices for learning can enhance their study effectively, as shown in Figure 4. 87% of the students agreed or strongly agreed that using mobile devices are convenient to access information anywhere anytime.

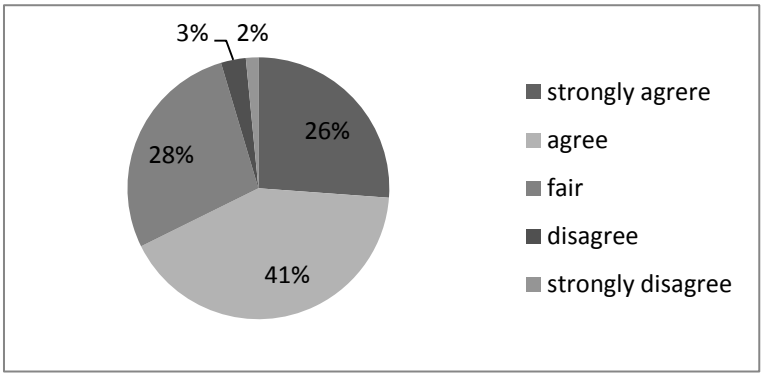


Fig. 4. The distributions of students' perceptions on mobile learning

In the activities on mobile devices measures, 54 students reported that they were using Whatsapp daily or almost daily for communicating with friends. 45 and 38 students used mobile devices for information surfing and reading news respectively. The distributions of the daily activities of using mobile devices were shown in Figure 5.

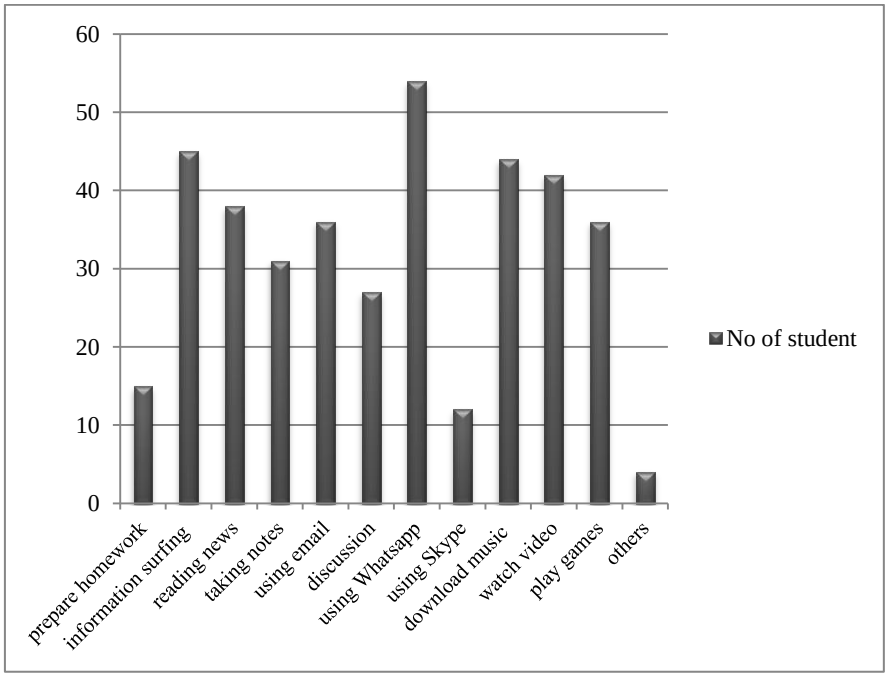


Fig. 5. The distributions of daily activities on using mobile devices

Table 1. The summary of the questions (5-point Likert scale) in the survey

	Questions	Mean Score	Standard Deviation
1.	In contrast with PC, I will spend more time on using mobile devices for Internet.	3.69	1.144
2.	In contrast with PC, I prefer to use mobile devices for Internet.	3.46	1.078
3.	In contrast with PC, I prefer to use mobile devices for learning.	3.55	1.049
4.	In contrast with PC, I prefer to use mobile devices for discussing assignments with classmates.	3.75	1.049
5.	In contrast with PC, I prefer to use mobile devices as an e-Learning tool.	3.31	1.076
6.	In contrast with PC, I prefer to use mobile devices for conducting learning tasks.	3.45	1.034
7.	In contrast with PC, I prefer to use mobile devices to view learning materials.	3.27	1.075
8.	In contrast with PC, I prefer to use mobile devices for conducting quiz.	3.13	1.072
9.	In contrast with PC, I prefer to use mobile devices for watching learning video.	3.31	1.104
	Average	3.43	1.07

Total of 9 items were asked to measure the students' attitudes on learning through mobile devices versus PC, Table 1 shows the summary of findings. The results showed average ratings of 3.43 on a five point Likert scale and all items were higher than average. The results indicated that students would prefer to use mobile devices for discussing assignments with classmates, the average mean of this item was the highest score 3.75 out of 5. Regarding to the students' attitudes on using institute's mobile apps, 58% of students agreed or strongly agreed that instructors can design more learning activities through mobile apps. 64% of students agreed or strongly agreed that our institute should develop more mobile apps for them to enhance learning, details as shown in Table 2. Furthermore, it is found that 9 items related to "students' attitudes on learning through mobile devices versus PC" and 2 items related to "students' attitudes on using institute's mobile apps" could be combined into one factor. The factor named "M-learning attitude" was formed. The Cronbach's alpha of these items was 0.935, as shown in Table 3. Those items were significantly related.

Regarding to the students' attitude of using institute's mobile apps, 74% of students reflected that they were willing to use our institute's mobile apps for reading and learning. This finding echoes the research results from ECAR (2012).

Table 2. Students' attitudes on using institute's mobile apps

	Questions	Strongly agree	Agree	Fair	Disagree	Strongly disagree
1.	I wish instructors can design more learning activities using mobile apps.	17%	41%	30%	9%	3%
2.	I wish our institute can develop more mobile apps for us to enhance learning.	23%	41%	29%	4%	3%

Table 3. The Cronbach's alpha of the 11 items related to students' attitude towards social networking for learning

Cronbach's Alpha	Cronbach's Alpha Based on Standard-ized Items	No of Items
.935	.935	11

5 Discussion

This study provided a useful view of what students are currently doing and of what they can do with mobile devices regarding on learning. It has provided valuable insights for the mobile learning. The results of the survey indicate that the majority of the students are perfered to use mobile devices to conduct learning activities. It is hypothesized that students would be benefited from the mobile learning.

For the general experiences of students on using the mobile devices versus desktop computers, the finding seems confirm the trend that people used mobile devices more than PC to access the Internet daily. In contrast with PC, students prefer to use mobile devices to perform more activities, including academic activities. The reasons why students like to use mobile technology as a learning tool may be simply their habits or daily usual rituals. We may conclude that mobile devices become necessities for our daily life and people are willing to spend more time in there. We can forecast that mobile learning will play a dominant role on e-Learning in near future.

Table 4. The correlation among the items related to students' spending time on mobile devices and perceptions.

		Spending time on Internet using mobile devices	Spending Time on learning using mobile devices	Enhance learn-ing effectively
Spending time on Internet using mobile devices	Pearson Correlation	1	.006	.241*
	Sig. (2-tailed)		.963	.049
	N	68	68	67
Spending Time on learning using mobile devices	Pearson Correlation	.006	1	.325**
	Sig. (2-tailed)	.963		.007
	N	68	68	67
Enhance learning effectively	Pearson Correlation	.241*	.325**	1
	Sig. (2-tailed)	.049	.007	
	N	67	67	67

*. Correlation is significant at the 0.05 level (2-tailed).

**. Correlation is significant at the 0.01 level (2-tailed).

For the second research question, the findings may indicate that students generally have positive views towards the use of mobile devices for learning, particularly that accessing information conveniently (38% of students agreed and 49% of students strongly agreed) as well as enhancing learning effectively (42% of students agreed and 26% of students strongly agreed). Moreover, the items "mobile devices can effectively enhance learning", "students spending time on learning through mobile devices" and "students spending time on the Internet through mobile devices" are significantly correlated, as shown in Table 4. It seems that those respondents who are frequently using mobile devices will be more eager to use mobile technologies as their learning tool.

For the third research question, the findings may reflect that students generally have positive attitudes towards the use of mobile devices for learning. On the other hand, we further analyzed the items "Spending time on Internet using mobile", "Enhance learning effectively" and "M-learning attitude". The results show that they are significantly correlated, as shown in Table 5. These findings also demonstrate that students have positive views towards mobile learning and they may also have positive attitudes.

Table 5. The correlation among the items related to students' spending time on mobile devices , perceptions and attitudes.

		Enhance learning effectively	Spending time on Internet using mobile	M-learning attitude
Enhance learning effectively	Pearson Correlation	1	.617**	.519**
	Sig. (2-tailed)		.000	.000
	N	67	67	67
Spending time on Internet using mobile	Pearson Correlation	.617**	1	.485**
	Sig. (2-tailed)	.000		.000
	N	67	67	67
M-learning attitude	Pearson Correlation	.519**	.485**	1
	Sig. (2-tailed)	.000	.000	
	N	67	67	67

**. Correlation is significant at the 0.01 level (2-tailed).

However, in terms of academic performance, no significant relations were demonstrated between the students with positive attitudes and their academic performance. We analyze the items related to students' attitudes towards mobile learning and examination results of English and Mathematics in the last semester. The results indicate that Mathematics and English examination results are significantly correlated; however, there are no significantly correlations between the examination results and students' attitudes, as shown in Table 6. It may due to lack of academic activities designed for mobile learning. However, students are eager to wish that our instructors can design more learning activities through mobile apps. They also eager our institute

can develop more mobile apps for them to enhance learning. For this reason, we have developed our own Mobile Native App for language learning. The mobile app allows end users to download and access learning materials anywhere and anytime, so that language learning is no longer constrained by limited time and space. In the preliminary results, students reported that the mobile app could help them to review their understanding and concepts of particular subjects. The app system is user-friendly and efficiency (Wong et al., 2014). It is hypothesized that the students' acceptance towards on mobile learning is increasing.

Table 6. No significantly correlations found in students' attitude and their academic performance.

		M-learning attitude	Mathematics Examination Results	English Examination Results
M-learning attitude	Pearson Correlation	1	-.153	-.044
	Sig. (2-tailed)		.217	.728
	N	67	67	65
Mathematics Examination Results	Pearson Correlation	-.153	1	.374**
	Sig. (2-tailed)	.217		.002
	N	67	67	65
English Examination Results	Pearson Correlation	-.044	.374**	1
	Sig. (2-tailed)	.728	.002	
	N	65	65	66

**. Correlation is significant at the 0.01 level (2-tailed).

Although findings have indicated that students are likely to use mobile devices to perform academic activities, this study still have some limitations. Firstly, the participant size was small that only 68 students participated in this study. Secondly, the respondents were limited to students in sub-degree programme. As most of them intended to pursue a higher diploma or even degree programme in the near future, tracing their further learning path would better reflect the effectiveness of mobile learning. Thirdly, as all the samples were drawn from a self-financing post-secondary institute in Hong Kong, it would be doubtful whether it was a fair picture for other students in other institutes in Hong Kong. In this way, conducting another study with students coming from other institutes in Hong Kong would be highly recommended. Finally, the findings would be more convincing and reliable if the study could include an empirical practice in mobile learning.

6 Conclusion

This study has demonstrated that the mobile learning may be effective on enhancing students´ learning in terms of students´ experiences and perception. The significance of the research lies in three ways. Firstly, the study has confirmed that students generally use mobile devices which are becoming necessities on daily life. Secondly, the finding has indicated that students' perceptions are towards on mobile learning. Thirdly, students' attitudes are also towards on mobile learning.

The finding of this study suggests that mobile technologies have the potential to provide new learning experiences. In this study, students felt that mobile devices will have great potential to replace desktop computers on conducting learning, using mobile devices becomes more pervasive. Other researchers (Cavus & Ibrahim, 2009; Lu, 2008; Stockwell, 2010) have reported positive reactions of students on using mobile devices for language learning because of the portability and perceived convenience. However, there are also some limitations; for example, students might have limited access to mobile devices due to device and service costs. Some students may frustrate with new technology when use it as a learning tool. Moreover, small screen size of mobile phones may limit the mobile content presented.

The Mobile technologies are perceived as an effective tool in improving communication and learning (Al-Fahad, 2009). As more students make use of mobile learning, they become more comfortable with using mobile devices for learning. We can see more value in adopting new technology in their study. Educators should be more likely to use mobile devices for pedagogical purposes in their future classes. Finally, mobile learning is certainly an interesting approach in learning. The world of learning will become more mobile, more flexible and more exciting. The mobile learning age is landing.

References

Al-Fahad, F. N. (2009). Students' attitudes and perceptions towards the effectiveness of mobile learning in King Saud University, Saudi Arabi. *The Turkish Online Journal of Educational Technology*, 8(2), 111–119.

Cavus, N., & Ibrahim, D. (2009). m-Learning: An experiment in using SMS to support learning new English language words. *British Journal of Educational Technology*, 40(1), 78–91.

CNNMoney. http://money.cnn.com/2014/02/28/technology/mobile/mobile-apps-Internet/

Gikas, J. & Grant, M.M. (2013). Mobile computing devices in higher education: Student perspectives on learning with cellphones, smartphones & social media. *The Internet and Higher Education*, 19, 18-26

Hashemi M., Azizinezhad M., Najafi V. & Nesari A. J. (2011). What is Mobile Learning? Challenges and Capabilities, *Procedia - Social and Behavioral Sciences 30*(2011) 2477 – 2481.

Johnson, L., Adams, S., & Cummins, M. (2012). *NMC horizon report: 2012 K-12 edition.* Austin, TX: The New Media Consortium.

Kavaliauskiene, G., Kaminskiene, L. (2009). A complementary approach to lifelong learning strate gies. IBÉRICA 18, p153–170 .

Lu, M. (2008). Effectiveness of vocabulary learning via mobile phone. *Journal of Computer Assisted Learning, 24*, 515–525.

Meurant, R. C. (2010). iPad Tablet Computing to Foster Korean EFL Digital Literacy. *International Journal of u- and e-Service, Science and Technology*, 3(4), 49–62.

Sheppard, D. (2011). Reading with iPads – the difference makes a difference. *Education Today*, 3, 12–15

Stockwell, G. (2007). Vocabulary on the move: Investigating an intelligent mobile phone-based vocabulary tutor. *Computer Assisted Language Learning, 20*(4), 365–383.

Wong K., Ho W.S., Kwan R., Wang F.L., Leung K. and Cheung I. (2014). The design and implementation of a mobile app for language learning. *In proceedings of the Inaugural International Conference on Open and Flexible Education (ICOFE2014)*, 16-17 January 2014.

Using Tablet-assisted Think-aloud Protocol to examine the composition marking behavior of Chinese Writing teachers

Daisy Chow, Roger Lee, Kat Leung and K.K. Ying

Caritas Institute of Higher Education
Hong Kong SAR, China

{plchow, rlee, kleung, kkying}@cihe.edu.hk

Abstract

There has been a growing concern in writing research on composition rating over the past three decades. However, these previous researches are inadequate in a number of aspects. First of all, most of them focused narrowly on the quality of the written comments by the markers merely as raters and neglected the general marking process of the markers as writing teachers. For those exceptional cases that employed the method of think-aloud protocol analysis (TAPA) in exploring the composition marking process as a whole, they were confined to the study on L1/L2 English language education and not much has been done specifically on L1 Chinese language education. Finally, none of the previous researches employing TAPA were conducted with a computer marking platform. To address the aforementioned research gaps, the present study attempts to explore the nature of the composition marking process of Chinese writing teachers with the method of TAPA conducted in a computer-based assessment environment. To be precise, the present study aims at answering the following questions:

1. What kinds of problems and difficulties are generally encountered by teachers in marking Chinese compositions?

2. What kinds of method do they employ to deal with the problems?

Keywords: on-screen marking platform, think-aloud protocol, composition marking behavior, Chinese writing process

Introduction

There has been a growing concern in writing research on the process of composition rating over the past three decades. However, it is extremely difficult to reveal the principle and mechanism of this process and identify its sub-processes. The methodology most commonly employed by composition researchers is think-aloud protocol TAPA analysis (TAPA), in which participating teachers are asked to verbalize their thoughts while they are rating students' writings. TAPA, if employed appropriately, is generally considered as a useful instrument for data collection and data analysis. In fact, TAPA has been used in numerous studies on composition rating to investigate rater's decision making behavior and their rating processes (e.g. Vaughan 1990; Cumming 1990; Huot 1990; Dalaruelle 1997; DeRemer 1998; Smith 2000; Barkaoui 1997, 2001a, 2001b). Some of them even tried to develop models of composition rating in the contexts of English as a first Language (L1) and English as a secondary Language (ESL) on the base of data collected from TAPA (Freedman & Calfee 1983; Wolfe 1997, 2006; Sakyi 2001; Lumley

2006). Attempts have also been made to distinguish and compare rating processes between expert and novice writing teachers(Cumming 1990; Huot 1993; Milanovic et al. 1996; Barkaoui 2010a), between L1 English and ESL/EFL instructor (Cumming et al. 2002; Erdosy 2004), or between trained and untrained raters (Weigle 1994, 1999 ; Wolfe 1997). While the findings of these studies are conflicting, they all included the component of think-aloud protocols analysis.

It is worth mentioning that extant composition rating research using TAPA were mostly confined to the L1/L2 English language education. . Though a handful of related works have been done by the Chinese language researchers in the contexts of Hong Kong primary and secondary school education, their focuses were placed on assessing the marking quality of Chinese language teachers, and comparing the influence of teacher written feedback, teacher correction using symbols, audiotaped teacher commentary and peer rating on the writing performance of secondary school students. These studies have little to do with writing teachers' decision making behavior at the micro level, not to mention touching upon the process of composition rating at the macro level. Instead of using verbal protocol analysis, data from these local studies were collected through the use of questionnaires, tests and controlled experiments (Ho 1997a, 1997b, 2006, 2007; Shum 1992, 2000). The rare example that explicitly addressed Chinese language teachers' composition marking behavior was the work by Cheung (2006), in which TAPA was employed to examine how teachers shaped their rating focuses and formed their scoring decision on an on-site marking exercise.

In terms of research design, it is also worth pointing out that teacher subjects in many previous studies were asked to rate students' written texts while concurrently doing think-aloud in a paper-based writing assessment environment. To our knowledge, none of them dealt with the process of composition rating with the computer. Along with the growing use of on-screen rating of student writings in the high-stake writing assessment both internationally and locally, as suggested by Crisp (2008) and Barkaoui (2011), the research team is convinced that investigation in composition raters' decision making process in a computer-assisted environment would definitely contribute to the training of public examination rater or even writing teachers in general on the one hand, and the improvement of their composition rating/marking quality in the context of large scale and classroom writing assessment on the other. In view of these considerations, questions that have been quite well studied regarding the process of composition rating and writing teachers' rating behavior on the hardcopies of the compositions may need to be revisited with regard to the on-screen rating environment.

To address the aforementioned research gaps, the research team has conducted the present study to explore how Chinese language teachers mark their students' compositions in the classroom writing assessment context. Unlike earlier studies using the paper-based approach, our teacher subjects were asked to perform think-aloud marking on the tablet PCs specifically designed for the current study to collect data on the nature of composition marking process. Limited by the scope of the paper, the following discussion focuses on only one of the sub-processes of composition rating that we identified in t the two participating teachers, namely the strategies or

solutions theyemployed to overcome the problems in the composition marking process. To be precise, the present study aims at answering the following questions:

1. What kinds of problems and difficulties are generally encountered by teachers in making Chinese compositions?
2. What kinds of method do they employ to deal with the problems?

Literature Review

Think-aloud Protocol

It is evident that a substantial number of composition rating researches have employed concurrent think-aloud protocol analysis (TAPA) as a major method of qualitative data collection and data analysis in the past three decades. Early studies used TAPA to examine the effect of different variables/constructs such as rater experience, rating scale, rating training, type of writing prompt and task on the judgment of rater in the contexts of English as a first language (L1) and English as a second-language or foreign language (L2, ESL or EFL). Other studies of composition rating using TAPA were more concerned about the decision making strategies and behavior adopted by either novice or experienced writing teachers during the rating process. Besides, there were also studies exploring the similarities and differences between the rating behavior demonstrated by experienced and inexperienced teachers, or by trained raters and untrained raters with TAPA. TAPA has also been widely used in a series of studies pertaining to build models of essay rating process.

Regarding the procedures on conducting TAPA, teachers/raters were usually asked to do an on-site rating exercise on a batch of student writings, and describe the thoughts they come up with in their minds concurrently while performing the rating tasks. During the process, their rating performance and verbalization would be recorded, either by video-cameras or audio recorders. The recordings would then be coded and transcribed for data analysis in order to discover raters' thinking processes by providing justification on how they construct their rating criteria, how they make decision and monitor their rating process, and how they arrive at a given score.

Dealing with Problems in the Composition Rating Process

During the rating process, teachers would probably face different kinds of problems, or even find it difficult and hesitate to make their judgment (Lumley 2006). This can happen anywhere in the stages. Therefore, in the models of rating process currently available, several English writing scholars proposed the procedure of "monitor" coincidentally (Freedman & Calfee 1983; Wolfe

1997, 2006). This was also known as self-monitoring strategies (Cumming et al 2002) or resolution strategies (Lumley 2006). From the past research documents, we know that the performance of experienced teachers in this regard is better than the novices (Cumming 1996; Cumming et al 2002).

Research Design

Participants

The study was conducted with two experienced Chinese language teachers, both are university degree holders majoring in Chinese. Both subjects have over ten years' teaching experience in Chinese language and are experienced public exam markers. Each of them was asked to mark four compositions written by their own students in an on-site marking session. During the session, they were required to mark their students' work independently while simultaneously conducting think-aloud protocols, which means they needed to verbalize everything that went through their minds when making. They received training on how to think aloud using the procedures specified in the work by Ericsson and Simon (1993) before the marking session commenced.

Instrument

In this study, the marking of student compositions was carried out in a screen-based mode instead of a paper-based mode. Prior to the marking session, student compositions were uploaded onto the system of a tablet computer. Teacher subjects were then asked to mark their students' compositions with electronic or smart pens. The system allowed them to draw remarks and write comments like what they usually did in normal paper-based marking mode and the audio recording function of the system recorded their verbal reports of their own thinking processes simultaneously. Training sessions on how to use the tablet PC to mark composition were provided for the two teacher subjects separately. Other behavioral aspects of the marking process such as facial expression, eye movement and fixation and steps of marking were also observed and recorded by the researchers. Similar to previous studies, the subjects were invited to complete a background questionnaire and join an interview after the on-site marking session. Information obtained through questionnaires and interviews serves as supplementary data to the study.

The tablet-assisted mode of TAPA has two major merits. First, since there are no video or audio cameras in the research setting, pressure or disturbances brought by the recording equipment is thus minimized. Second, as recording of the physical marks made on the sample compositions

and the think-aloud protocols are now proceeded with the system simultaneously, researchers can easily match the information of these two parameters. Data analysis can thus be carried out in a more accurate and convenient way.

Data Analysis

Like many researchers of related studies, we proceeded with the categorization of rating process and rater's rating behavior inductively, allowing the categories to emerge from the data, rather than starting with a preconceived system. After preliminary analysis and discussion, data derived from the think-aloud protocol were segmented and coded separately before comparing the results and resolving all discrepancies through discussion.

Results and Discussion

English language composition researches show that English language teachers mostly review compositions at least once before marking. However, such practice is not found in Chinese language teachers' marking procedures. In a previous study investigating the marking practice of two experienced Chinese language teachers (refer to as Teacher A and Teacher B), it was found that Teacher A previewed only the first paragraph of two sample compositions (i.e. 33 and 34 words respectively) before starting marking and giving headnote comments, whereas Teacher B made corrections at the first, fourth and ninth word of the first paragraph soon after he started reading. For the rest of the compositions, it was observed that both subjects applied a 'spot-and-mark' approach. In other words, subjects searched for mistakes in the course of their first time reading and stopped the reading process to write down remarks and comments immediately. A marking plan and marking preparation (i.e. marking blueprint), which were frequently found in English language teachers' composition marking procedure, were not observed.

According to some composition researchers, reading plays an important role in composition marking (Freedman & Calfee 1983; Wolfe 1997, 2006; Cumming et al 2002; Lumley 2006). Data collected in Think Aloud Protocol show that the subjects searched for potentially ill-formed or well-written structures (i.e. "detection" process activated) after they started reading. When such structures are spotted, the reading process stopped and linguistic information stored in their mental lexicon and mental grammar was retrieved automatically to determine the problems in the structure (i.e. "diagnosis" process activated). Following these two steps, corrections or comments were then made. An example of the mechanism is shown below:

Think Aloud Protocol – S1	Marking Process
發覺這是一本收集了從我出生 (Stopped for 2 seconds)	Reading (Detection activated)
打後以來拍下的照片	Re-detection

(Stopped for 2 seconds)	
「打後」同「以來」重複左	Diagnosis
從我出生打後拍下的照片啦 是但一個字唔要 (Crossed out 「以後」)	Correction

The TAPA above shows that Teacher A stopped for 2 seconds before and another 2 seconds after the spot of potential error. The pauses in reading indicated the detection of a potential error. Linguistic information was retrieved during the short pause in order to diagnose the type of linguistic error involved. In this case, Teacher A diagnosed that the problem lied in the co-occurrence of adverbial expressions 「以後」and「以來」; in other words, the student has committed a linguistic error of reduplication of meaning. An actual correction (i.e. crossing out the words 「以後」) was then done after the diagnosis.

It is worth noting that although "detection" and "diagnosis" are two essential steps in composition marking, Teacher A and Teacher B did not explicitly manifest the operation of the two steps in the Think Aloud exercise. In other words, Teacher A and Teacher B "jumped" directly to the marking step instead of reporting the detection and the result of the diagnosis in the course of Think Aloud exercise. The phenomenon can be explained by the rich teaching and marking experience of the two subject teachers. Throughout their long teaching life, the teachers have been engaging in the marking mechanism repeatedly. Such practice has helped strengthen the association between perceptive (i.e. reading the text) and cognitive processes involved (i.e. activation of marking mechanism). The marking mechanism (i.e. activation of the "detection" and "diagnosis" process) was then internalized. As a result, the marking processes could be retrieved automatically right from the time when the teacher started reading. Internalization of the marking mechanism not only reduces operation burden of teachers in marking process but also greatly increases the speed of marking.

As mentioned, the application of the 'spot-and-mark' marking approach is the result of long-term marking practice. However, such approach is confined to regular marking procedures in which detection and diagnosis can be activated automatically. It is found that in irregular situations, when teachers or raters fail to detect potential marking spots or determine errors involved at the first glance, several strategies are applied to help teachers or raters get back to the regular marking track.

1 Rereading

Rereading is one of the most common strategies applied in the marking process. Teachers go back to the starting words or phrases where detection or diagnosis fails to be performed successfully. The frequency and scope of rereading were measured and reasons of rereading

were investigated by studying the data collected by the TAPA in the study. Accordingly, three major reasons of rereading have been identified, namely (1) re-detection and re-diagnosis, (2) revision of diagnosis and (3) supplement of neglected marking spots.

1.1 Re-detection and re-diagnosis

When the teachers or raters were unable to detect and diagnose the errors during the first reading, they regressed to the starting point of confusion and re-activated the step of detection and diagnosis again until the steps were smoothly performed and correction ideas successfully generated.

1.2 Revision of diagnosis

Mistakes were sometimes made during the marking process. When the teachers discovered misjudgment of the previous marking spots, they stopped reading and marking and regressed to the previous marking spot concerned in order to revise the diagnosis and correction.

1.3 Supplement of neglected marking spots

Apart from revising previous diagnosis, the teachers re-read the compositions in their marking process in order to make supplement of neglected marking spots. Sometimes, the teachers failed to notice an error in the course of marking and were only able to detect it when they encountered the same error again.

Rereading scope

rereading scope refers to the distance between the point the teacher stops his or her progress and regresses and the point where the teacher starts rereading. The Rereading scope is measured in terms of number of words and lines.

It is found that the rereading scope is mostly limited to the same line. Out of the 21 rereadings(15 times in Teacher A and 6 times in Teacher B) recorded, two-third of them are found in the same line (10 times in Teacher A and 4 times in Teacher B), whereas about one-fifth are found across two lines. Cases of rereading across more than two lines or across pages are rare in the study.

There is currently no evidence showing that there is a relation between the rereading scope and teachers' marking ability.

2 Skipping

It is found in the Think Aloud Study that the teachers did not always reread until corrections are made. Instead, when potential correction spots could not be diagnosed at their first reading or during the rereading, the teachers sometimes skipped and ignored that part and proceeded with the marking of the remaining part of the composition. According to the interview conducted after the marking exercise, Teacher A reported that the reason why he skipped the potential errors was two-fold. First, he thought that skipping the potential errors allowed him to proceed with the marking. Besides, he considered the potential errors would not be significant hindrance to the marking process as a whole. Skipping the potential errors was hence considered as a strategic consideration. The teachers constantly compared the delaying effect of struggling with locating the potential errors on the marking process with the influence of ignoring a specific problematic vocabulary or phrase on the comprehension of the composition. When the former outweighed the latter, they skipped the potential errors.

3 Postponing

Although both Teacher A and B adopted a 'read-and-spot' approach, it is found that they did not always make corrections immediately after they spotted an error. Instead, they postponed the making. They finished a whole sentence or even a paragraph before they made comments or corrections concerning the errors. Sometimes, a tick '✓' was first marked at the end of sentences with no obvious or major errors. When the phrase level scanning was finished, the teachers then made corrections and comments on errors in the vocabulary level found previously. The finding indicates that the teachers prioritized constituents in macro level over those in micro level in the marking process.

4 Pause

Pauses are commonly found in different steps of the marking process such as detection, diagnosis and verification. The number of pauses in a single marking unit and the duration of the pauses were measured in the study. It was recorded that during the marking of the 4 compositions, Teacher A and B stopped 48 and 34 times in total respectively. Most of the recorded marking units involved pausing once, i.e. 53% and 33% in Teacher A and B's marking respectively. Marking units with two pauses were not common, only 20% in Teacher A's and 7% in Teacher B's marking. Marking units with three or more pauses were rare.

On the other hand, variations in the duration of the pauses are found in the two teachers' marking. Teacher A's total pausing duration in marking 4 compositions was 270 seconds while that of Teacher B was 134.5 seconds. Marking in Teacher B showed significantly shorter pauses, with the pausing mostly ranging from 1 to 3 seconds and the longest pause lasted for about 10 seconds. Nearly one-fourth of the pauses found in Teacher A's marking lasted for more than 10 seconds,

with the longest one 16 seconds. Based on the result shown in TAPA, the great difference in pausing duration between the two teachers could be accounted for by the poor hand-writing of the students.

According to Tse (1996), pauses in writing process are due to different reasons, including relieving relevant knowledge from long-term memory, selecting suitable writing materials, searching for appropriate vocabulary, thinking about logical fallacy involved or determining grammatical errors. In this study, the reasons for the pauses when teacher performed composition marking were investigated and summarized as below:

	Reasons for the pauses	Total Count	Percentage
1	To determine marking strategies and focus when errors were found in the course of reading.	40	35.4%
2	To determine strategies to eliminate obstacles in the course of reading.	23	20.4%
3	To consider rereading and detect correction spots in the course of reading.	20	17.7%
	To diagnose errors detected after reading.	8	7.1%
4	To determine marking strategies and focus after rereading.	7	6%
6	To revise corrections and comments after correcting ideas and strategies were generated.	6	5.3%
7	To ponder about revision plan when improvement was required after verification.	3	2.6%
8	To reread sentences in case of misreading or missing corrections.	2	1.8%
9	To reread sentences in order to examine previous diagnosis results.	2	1.8%

10	To decide and organize marking ideas after detecting marking spots.	2	1.8%

Among the ten pausing reasons mentioned above, the teachers stopped in the course of marking mostly because of obstacles or errors encountered in the reading process. Those obstacles were caused by semantically or syntactically unclear phrases or poor handwriting. For example, in one of the phrases at which Teacher B stopped in the reading process, '下令我們三天之內趕起「藍印」的功課', the vocabulary 「藍印」(a terminology used in Arts) caused confusion to Teacher B and thus he paused before and after the obstacle. During the pause, Teacher B considered the various strategies of marking to eliminate the obstacles. It is found that not only did determining marking strategies and focus for first-time detected error account for over 30% of all the reasons under investigation, it also involved pauses with relatively shorter time, less than 3 seconds in general. Errors involved in this type of pause were of a lower level, such as punctuations, use of slangs and miswritten characters. On the other hand, the teachers paused for a longer period of time in examining previous diagnosis results and revision plans. Such practice can be accounted for by the more complicated thinking steps involved in the examination and verification process. During this revision process, the teachers had to first reread the problematic sentence and made correction. When the teachers reached another sentence which might alter his or her previous diagnosis and correction, he or she needed to stop reading and re-consider his or her previous plan, during which memory related to the previous judgment was retrieved. After that, the teachers probably needed to make another diagnosis and revise their marking plans. The more complicated cognitive process would then result in a longer period of pausing time.

Conclusion

Findings of this local Chinese writing study revealed that their processes of composition marking were far from being simple and straightforward but were a complex procedure involving a series of steps, as reported in the previous studies pertaining to English composition writing. The two Chinese writing teachers were found to be hindered by various problems at the stages of detection and diagnosis, such as reading and comprehension obstacles caused by the students' poor handwriting, uncertainty about the source of the students' errors displayed in their writings, misinterpretation of the sentences written by students and dissatisfaction with their preliminary corrections made on the students' scripts. In our study, four types of strategies used by the two Chinese writing teachers were identified in response to the problems and difficulties they encountered in composition marking, namely rereading, skipping, postponing and pausing. This finding is consistent with what has been reported in the past studies, both local and overseas.

Rereading seems to be the most prevalent type of resolution strategies writing teachers employed when dealing with problems in the marking/rating process. In the study conducted by Cumming et al. (2002), rereading was placed under the category of interpretation strategy which can be

seen as a kind of self-monitoring behavior demonstrated by composition raters when facing reading and comprehension difficulties in the marking process. In the study of Cheung (2006) we mentioned previously, rereading was also identified as one of the debugging strategies Chinese writing teachers employed when marking students' compositions which are abound with vague and incomprehensible sentences. Besides rereading, it was also found that reading-aloud was another strategy that the Chinese writing teachers in Cheung's study used to dealing with reading and comprehension problems arising from students' unsatisfactory writing.

Though skipping and postponing were not found in the previous composition studies, especially those explicitly addressing the resolution strategies used by writing teachers, these two strategies were reported as the most commonly noted characteristics of what English mother-tongue (EMT) writing raters or experienced raters usually perform when rating student composition. Taking the study done by Cumming and his research team (Cumming et al. 2002) as an example, it was evident that EMT raters tended to scan the composition quickly without providing any evaluative comments at their first reading, and then read the text once again and summarized their own rating judgment collectively. Unlike EMT raters, English as a second/foreign language (ESL/EFL) raters appeared to adopt 'read-and-judge-and-read–and-judge' approach making online reporting and progressive judgment whilst reading. Similar finding was evident in Wolfe's (1997) study in which the differences between proficient and non-proficient raters in their rating behavior were displayed. One of the remarkable differences between these two groups of rater subjects was that the former reserved judgment about the quality of writing after completing reading the student text once, whereas the latter were more likely to "interrupt the reading process by breaking it down into subsequent evaluations of text" (p.97). Seemingly, avoiding paying early attention to students' writing errors, at least those surface-level errors, and delaying corrective judgment about an essay until the entire sentence or paragraph has been read can be seen as good practice amongst writing teachers or composition raters when encountering reading and comprehension problems in the rating/marking process.

The pausing behavior of student writers has been a topic of concern in the writing research both in the West and the East since the late 1980's and early 1990's. Attempts have been made to examine the pausing behavior of writers with different language backgrounds ranging from experts and writers of high writing ability to novice and struggling writers, and a considerable amount of findings have been generated from these kinds of comparative studies. Careful investigation in their pausing patterns and the reasons behind their pausing behavior have provided language teachers with better understanding of the nature of writing problems and difficulties encountered by weak writers during the composing process and also the strategies used by expert writers to overcome these problems. In other words, analysis on the pausing pattern of students can be seen as a valuable device to help writing teacher evaluate the effectiveness of their teaching materials and design a remedial learning plan for students with specific writing problems. In view of these pedagogical considerations, composition teachers' pausing behavior during marking should merit careful study as well. Given that the existing

literature on composition teachers' or raters' pausing behavior is surprisingly lacking, the findings of this pilot study, despite its limited scale, have opened avenues for this under-research area.. Since the present study is only one of the few attempts to explore the nature of the composition marking process of Chinese writing teachers with the method of TAPA conducted in a computer-based assessment environment, more empirical studies should be done on this topic so as to enhance the reliability and validity and, most importantly, applicability of the findings.

Reference list

Barkaoui, K. (2010a). Think-aloud protocols in research on essay rating: an empirical study of their veridicality and reactivity. *Language Testing* (online version), 28:51.

Barkaoui, K. (2010b). Variability in ESL essay rating processes: The role of the rating scale and rater experience. Language Assessment Quarterly (online version), 19 February 2010.

Cheung Qiu-fang Cheung (2006). Study of teachers' metacognition in correcting students' Chinese composition (in Chinese). Unpublished M Phil thesis, The Chinese University of Hong Kong.

Crisp, V. (2008). The validity of using verbal protocol analysis to investigate the processes involved in examination marking. *Research in Education*, 1-12..

Cumming, A. (1990). Expertise in evaluating second language composition. *Language Testing*, 7, 31-51.

Cumming, A., Kantor, R., & Powers, D. (2001). An investigation into raters' decision-making, and development of a preliminary analytic framework for scoring TOEFL essays and TOEFL 2000 prototype writing tasks. *TOEFL Monograph Series*, MS-22. Princeton, NJ: Educational Testing Service.

Cumming, A., Kantor, R. & Powers, D. (2002). Decision making while rating ESL/EFL writing tasks: A descriptive framework. *Modern Language Journal*, 86, 67–96.

Erdosy, M. U. (2000). *Exploring the establishment of scoring criteria for writing ability in a second language: The influence of background factors on variability in the decision-making processes of four experienced raters of ESL compositions*. Master's thesis, Ontario Institute for Studies in Education/University of Toronto, Canada.

Freedman, S. W. & Calfee, R. C. (1983). Holistic assessment of writing: Experimental design and cognitive theory. In P. Mosenthal, L. Tamor & S. A. Walmsley (Eds.), *Research on writing: Principles and methods* (pp. 75-98). New York: Longman.

Ho Man-koon (1997). Correcting Chinese composition with the use of cassette tapes (in Chinese), *Education Journal*, 25(2), 1-16.

Ho Man-koon (2007). Language teachers' abilities of evaluating essay marking qualities (in Chinese), *Education Journal* , 35(1), 113-139.

Ho Man-Koon (2000). Research on the second writing process (in Chinese). Unpublished PhD thesis, The Chinese University of Hong Kong.

Huot, B. (1993). The influence of holistic scoring procedures on reading and rating student writing. In M. Williamson & B. Huot (Eds.), *Validating holistic scoring for writing assessment* (pp. 206-236). Cresskill, NJ: Hampton Press.

Milanovic, M., Saville, N. & Shen, S. (1996) A Study of the Decision-making Behaviour of Composition markers. In Milanovic, M. & Saville, N. (Eds.), *Performance Testing, Cognition and Assessment: Selected Papers from the 15th Language Testing Research Colloquium and Arnhem* (pp. 92-114). Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Sommers, N. (1982). Responding to student writing. *College Composition and Communication*, 33(2), 148-156.

Stanley, J. (1992). Coaching student writers to be effective peer evaluators. *Journal of Second Language Writing*, 1(3), 217–233.

Vaughan, C. (1991). Holistic assessment: What goes on in the rater's mind? In L. Hamp-Lyons (Ed.), *Assessing second language writing in academic contexts* (pp. 11 l-125). Norwood, NJ: Ablex.

Wolfe, E. W. (1997). The Relationship Between Essay Reading Style and Scoring Proficiency in Psychometric Scoring System. *Assessing Writing*, 4(1), 83-106.

Wolfe, E. W. (2006). Uncovering Rater's Cognitive Processing and Focus Using Think-Aloud Protocols. *Journal of Writing Assessment*, 2(1), 37-56.

Wolfe, E. W. & Feltovich, B. (1994). *Learning how to rate essays: A study of scorer cognition*. Paper Presented at the Annual Meeting of the American Educational Research Association, New Orleans, LA.

Wolfe, E. W., Kao, C.-W. & Ranney, M. (1998). Cognitive Differences in Proficient and Nonproficient Essay Scorers. *Written Communication*, 15(4), 465-492.

Tze Shek-kam (1983). Analysis on high school teachers' cognitive process of Chinese writing. Unpublished M. Phil thesis, the Chinese University of Hong Kong.

Challenges and Opportunities in Technical Development of Mobile Learning

Tyrone Chan, Jeanne Lam, Chris Wong, Patrick Hung

School of Professional And Continuing Education,
The University of Hong Kong, Hong Kong SAR, China
yan.chan@hkuspace.hku.hk

Abstract. Mobile development has changed our lives dramatically and mobile devices have become very important tools globally. For developing mobile technology in education, developers faced many challenges in considering the mobile development approach, courseware format conversion and course model redevelopment. Although there are many challenges in mobile development, the opportunities are also found out. Goggle glass, leap motion and location-based learning were identified as opportunities in near future. This paper attempts to record the technical issues identified during our mobile development process and share our experiences in handling these challenges. This paper also discusses the opportunities for technical developers as a reference in planning the development of mobile learning in future.

Keywords: mobile learning, technical development, LMS

1 Introduction

In the rapidly developed computer history, computer has been adopted to use as an important electronic media in education. Educational technology was widely adopted in learning and teaching, such as computer-based training, web-based training and online education. Systems and online learning platforms were developed for e-learning provision. E-learning is defined as electronically medicated asynchronous and synchronous communication for the purpose of constructing and confirming knowledge (Garrison, 2011). With online connection via the computer, learners were no longer restricted to learn within the classroom. Asynchronous learning and self-paced learning allows learners to learn any outside classroom. Pure online distance learning is enabled as a new education mode.

From the recent research on worldwide internet users, it was estimated that 77% users in developed world were using internet (International Telecommunications Union, 2013). The way of using the Internet is changed. These changes were not unique to education only but to the entire World. Better machines and better internet bandwidth were enhanced. Various technologies like audio, video, blogging, whiteboards and learning platform were available for enriching e-learning contents. With the aid of Web 2.0, static content webpage became vivid. Web 2.0 emphasized social learning, knowledge sharing and the peer-review among learners. Lots of the contents are dynamic and interactive and “micro-content” of web pages were used for

content sharing in computer-supported collaborative learning in the age of e-learning 2.0.

The history of e-learning began with using computer for learning. The earliest computer platform was the personal computers. Then the computers were connected with a network and learning information could flow among the computers. After that, we had broadband connection for computers all over the world. Computers were more popular and affordable. Learning was no longer bounded in the school area. In late 90s, Learning Management Systems (LMS) were developed. After that, more and more courses were available online. E-learning development is still growing with the new trend of mobile learning.

This paper discusses the challenges and opportunities of the mobile learning development by sharing our major challenges of mobile development and solutions for handling the problems. This paper also discusses some new opportunities in mobile development for technical developers to consider during planning and designing of future mobile learning development projects.

2 Mobile Learning

With the rapidly development of the mobile industries, numerous smart mobile devices were available in the market. The evolution of handheld portable and wireless technology released mobile phones' usage in making phone calls only. Many features, such as location services, image and video capturing, audio recording, instant messages and cloud services, were integrated to our tiny cellphones. Those features enhance our life quality and reshaping user's daily lives. However, as El-Hussein, M., Mohamed, & Johannes (2010) finds that mobile learning are treated as a minor adjunct to learning activities such as lectures and assignments and it is still not the primary mode of delivery in higher education. The reasons behind was that function s in mobile devices in early development were limited. Problems and limitations of mobile devices and technologies, such as small screen size, input diversity and standardization issue, have still to be solved. Shudong, Wang and Michael (2005) point out mobile learning is accepted for learning purpose bit it has long way to go before the problems from the mobile limitation is solved.

Indeed, mobile technologies have several breakthroughs in recent years which facilitate mobile learning development. The first one is larger screen and higher resolution. From the latest statistics of mobile phone and tablet shows, more than 50% of the mobile devices has 50% higher resolution than Q-VGA 240x320 pixels (Statcounter, 2014). Diagonal device sizes range from 4-10 inches and can be bigger. In addition, e-ink display is another fascinating feature which provides an eye-friendly electronic paper in the screen display. More and more mobile users are willing to spend hours to read their e-books in mobile devices because of the mobility and comfortable reading experience.

For input device, a wide range of input method has been implemented into the modern mobile phones. Currently, three major type of inputs are familiar to the

mobile users. QWERTY[1] keyboard is a hardware keyboard paired with the mobile phone which allow user to enter text content with the hardware key. However, some of the manufacturers aimed to make smaller mobile devices, and then capacitive sensing touch screen was integrated into the mobile devices. Input was enabled with lightly touched by a human finger with high accuracy and instant respond. Also, voice command is first announced to help disables, and then developers further enhanced it to obey thousands of voice commands in the mobile devices. According to Our Mobile Planet (2013), above 90% mobile devices are equipped with touch screens and half of them also have the full hardware keyboard embedded.

Standardization limitation was also reduced with the use of HTML5 and XML as unified markup language which is targeted on the mobile web and mobile communication. Lots of the mobile phones and browser were supported with different performance optimization.

The rapid development of hardware and software led the rapid growth of mobile usage and the increasing speed of penetration rate of smartphone from the statistics report is surprising (HKsilicon, 2013). In 2013, Hong Kong has the second highest smartphone penetration in the world. Till the end of 2013, OCFA shows mobile subscribers are 17 million and 70% of them are 2.5G and 3G/4G mobile subscribers (OFCA HK, 2014). In the same year, Google reveals that 96% of Hongkongers never go without their smartphones and browse the internet daily. 70% of mobile users used an app and read news on newspaper or magazine portals (Startupshk, 2013). Those are very ideal changes for mobile users to adopt to use mobile phone as the primary information source. Thus, m-learning become a hot topic among the e-learning community. It comes as no surprise that LMS provider would look for ways to integrate mobile computing into their e-learning system and making those e-learning courses as accessible and portable as possible (Moodle, Blackboard). Although there are many ready-to-go frameworks to implement the m-learning solution, they never well made to customize our learner‘s needs. Peter (2005) considers technology as an environment and students expect the environment is capable for digitally literate, always on, mobile, experimental and community-oriented. The best way to fulfill those requirements is to develop a custom mobile application.

3 Challenges

3.1 Mobile application approach

The first challenge to consider in mobile learning development is the approach of using mobile application. There are many different approaches for development. In general, they fall into the categories in native, hybrid, and web apps development.

A native app is an app written to specific mobile platform, such as IOS, Android, Windows mobile, Black Berry, etc. Those apps are powerful, native and able to fully utilize the hardware features through the native APIs and special functions exclusive to the operating system. The programming language and the development tools are

[1] QWERTY is the most common modern-day keyboard layout for Latin script.

usually released by the specific company and not allowed to cross platform use. Because of this reason we will always require some level of rewriting to use on another platform. A web app is essentially developed by html5, css3 and JavaScript. It allows the app to perform dynamically, as contrasted to a static website. Users do not need to refresh or submit to see the changes with support of multiple screen size so that it works well on mobile. A hybrid app is basically a web app that supported by a specific converter to deploy to a native platform like iPhone inside a native harness. It improves code portability because if we want to port our app to another platform, developers only need to generate the native app automatically by tools. The comparison of these approaches is shown in Fig. 1.

	Native App	**Web App**	**Hybrid App**
Skills/tools needed for cross-platform apps	Objective-C, Java C,C++ C#,VB.net	HTML,CSS JavaScript, Mobile development framework	HTML CSS JavaScript
Distribution	App Store/Market	App Store/Market	Internet
Development Speed	Slow	Moderate	Fast
Ongoing application maintenance	Difficult	Moderate	Low
Device access	Full access: (Camera, microphone, GPS, gyroscope, accelerometer, file upload, etc…)	Full access: (Camera, microphone, GPS, gyroscope, accelerometer, file upload, etc…)	Partial access: (GPS, gyroscope, accelerometer, file upload.)
User Experience	Touch-friendly, interactive UI	Touch-friendly, interactive UI	Navigational UI between pages displaying static data

Fig. 1. Comparison of the Mobile Development Approaches.

There are many options for developers to begin with during mobile development. Among the options, not all are suitable for the e-learning environment. From the recent prediction from Gartner (2013), by 2016, more than 50 Percent of Mobile Apps deployed will be hybrid. He suggests enterprises should consider how applications can be enriched or improved by the addition of native device capabilities and evaluate development frameworks that offer the ability to develop native, hybrid and Web applications using the same code base. Where possible, development activities should be consolidated via cross-platform frameworks. This is one of the main reasons why we chose Hybrid app as our target for mobile development. It can greatly reduce the development cost by "Write Once, Run Anywhere" strategy. Moreover, Hybrid apps are based on html, javascript and web services. It is easily for developer to start up and demonstrate the user interface through web browser. Besides, most of our e-learning materials are designed for web interface. Developers are more easily to convert existing materials into hybrid apps without redesigning the display format.

3.2 Adobe Flash to HTML5

Adobe Flash is software which can creates courseware with interactions. The vector-based animation and interactivity program allows developers to create everything from simple animations to complex interactive applications. The built-in programming technique, Action Script, can fully scriptable and can communicate with several backend database languages. Since the first Flash product appeared, the e-learning community and the software publisher have worked together to release several e-learning tools that allow Flash content more and more accessible in e-learning environments. However, when we started to develop the migration from Flash materials to mobile format, we found Flash materials are not supported in mobile devices by default. Adobe was working very hard in the beginning of 2011, however, it didn't work well and the web browser / mobile phone publisher refused to pre-install the Adobe Flash player. In fact, the fast growing HTML5 technology was gained the huge ground in the recent years. With the powerful acceleration of video support in HTML5, Flash was not able to stand in the video benchmark very well. Lacking support of mobile browsers also affect the performance of using Flash in mobile phones. Moreover, the original design was to run on desktop x86 systems. When Flash come to the mobile devices, the performance and battery life issues were probably the most vexing ones Adobe had to contend with. Because of those issues, Adobe was eventually turned to HTML5.

Due to this strategy change, the e-learning communities were force to make a tough decision to either re-develop the course materials or convert the existing materials into HTML5 version. Many software publishers understand the need of HTML5 conversion among the e-learning industries. They released several applications to deal with the problem, for example, Adobe Wallaby. Wallaby was first announced and released on 2011 which aimed to turn FLA files into HTML5 with simple user interface. Not long after, it was shipped into the Adobe Flash Professional Toolkit. Another example is Google Swiffy basically worked in two ways, either upload to the Swiffy homepage and download the output file or directly publish to HTML5 from Adobe Flash Professional. It converts a SWF[2] files to an HTML5 page that contains JSON[3] objects and SVG [4]images. Fig. 2 shows the major software for converting files from Flash to HTML5 conversion.

	Tools	Output format	Remarks
SWF files	Google Swiffy	HTML, JavaScript, SVG	Not all for the Action script and Flash component are supported
FLA files	Adobe Flash	HTML5 pages	Not all for the Action script and Flash component are

[2] SWF is an Adobe Flash file format used for multimedia, vector graphics and Action Scripts.
[3] JSON, JavaScript Object Notation, is an open standard format that uses human-readable text to transmit data objects consisting of attribute-value pairs.
[4] SVG, Scalable Vector Graphics is an XML based vector image format for two-dimensional graphics with support for interactive and animation.

			supported
Articulate Flash file	Articulate Studio	HTML5 pages	N/A
Adobe captivate package	Adobe Captivate	HTML 5 pages	N/A

Fig. 2. Comparison of the Mobile Development Approaches.

3.3 Mobile course model and user tracking

Learning management system (LMS) has evolved many different forms in these few years. From the local repository model such as Moodle or Blackboard LMS to the latest Massive Open Online Course model (MOOC) such as Edx, Coursea and Udacity. Conventional course model are not able to fulfill different system migration and course developer are forced to re-develop the course materials. We investigated possible solutions to work with a better course package to avoid tedious repetitive job.

3.3.1 XML, Compressed and data deduplication course package

Under current environment with many different LMS and courseware standard, publishing a universal course package is nearly impossible. Due to the variety of programming language and customized implementation of the LMS, their course specifications are fuzzy or even unknown. The optimal solution to reduce the migration effort is to create a generic package. For packaging a collection of files and HTML content, the established standard of sharing e-learning content (SCORM Content Packaging) is a well-designed source to follow. By removing some unnecessary component and exporting the reduced version of the course archive in XML formats. This allows the content to be entirely standalone, and XML is widely supported by different programming languages.

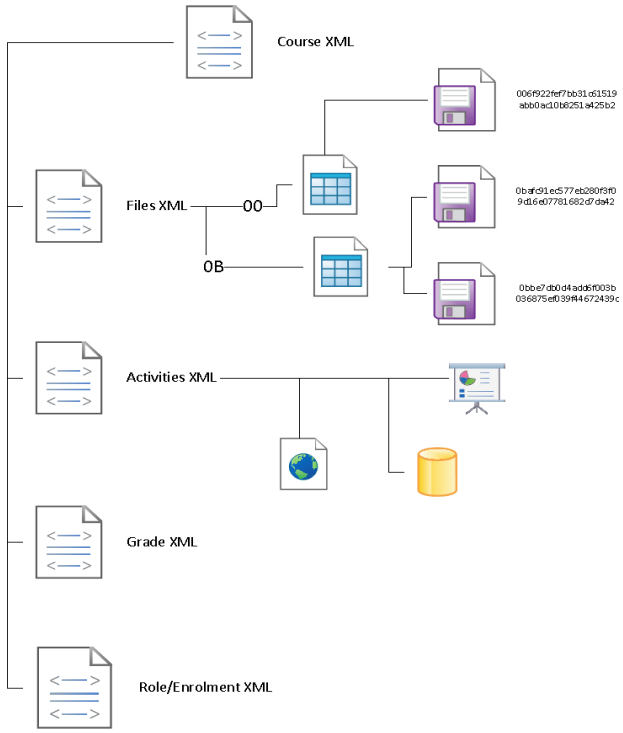


Fig. 3. The root of the compressed course structure is the Course XML.

Fig. 3 shows the root of the compressed course structure is the Course XML. It contains multiple references and a tree hierarchy for each component of the course. The best part of the course package is the file deduplication using the file hash algorithm to categorize files into folders. All files with identical file hash will group together and greatly reduce the total file size.

3.3.2 Tin Can API

Another issue is the tracking of the learning experience among different e-learning platforms. Traditional e-learning used the SCORM API as tracking method from the pedagogical content to the learning platform. However, it is considered to be too restrictive for tracking e-learning content outside of the web browser especially the mobile learning environment. With the sponsorship from the e-learning industry, many alternative methods are underway. Tin Can API has caught our attention with its solid security using Oauth and the flexibility using JSON to collect data among different systems.

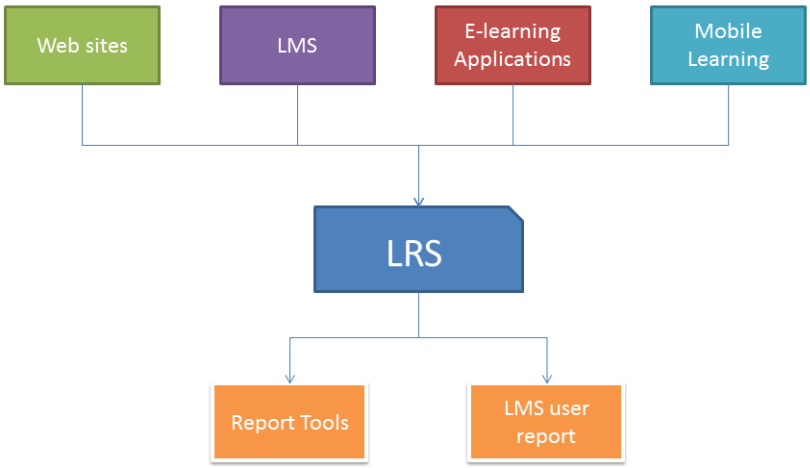


Fig. 4. A Learning Record Store (LRS) is a place to store learning records.

Fig. 4 shows a Learning Record Store (LRS) which is a place to store learning records. The LRS is a new system that goes hand in hand with the Tin Can API. Any organized activities generate Tin Can API can send to the LRS. The LRS is simply a repository for learning records that can be accessed by an LMS or a reporting tool. An LRS can be placed inside an LMS, or it can stand on its own. With the appropriate query tool, teachers can easily access student progress through LRS across all the e-learning management system.

4 Opportunities

Mobile technologies and devices change rapidly. It is therefore important to understand the new trend which indicates the opportunities in planning and designing for mobile learning development for future.

The first opportunity is from the Google glass mobile device. Google glass is a wearable computer with an optical head-mounted display. It was developed by Google with the mission of providing a ubiquitous computer to the user. With the power of the natural language processing, wearers are able to communicate to the internet with simple language command. Although the product is under the invitation stage, many ideas were proposed in the e-learning communities. In 2013, Surgeon Rafael Grossman was in a select group of an early version of Google Glass. In his discovery of the using Google Glass, he proposed to give the students a unique perspective during the surgery (Medbiq, 2013). He consulted with a medical transport team during a trauma simulation using Google Glass. This case shows the mobile learning is able to apply in different aspects and the learning experience is not limited in the classroom.

Another opportunity is from the technology of leap motion which one can control the mobile devices without mouse and keyboard. It is an innovative modern controller development. Leap Motion is a small USB device peripheral device which is designed to be placed on a physical desktop. Its sensor device supports hand and finger motions as input and do not require hand contact or touching. In e-learning perspective, it enables teaching by different user gesture or augmented reality application.

Location-based learning is a standard specification in the modern mobile phones. GPS location system is one of the favorite features for the mobile users. This feature has been further developed in e-learning as a location-aware learning experience. As Frederick & Qing (2013) propose, a location-based learning management system ensures the "5R" architecture. They propose adaptive framework by providing the right contents to the right learner using the right device at the right location and the right time. The other highlighted features are the grouping engine which helps to group learners based on geographic location and location sensing engine which uses the matching location-based contents during content retrieval for collaborative learning. In 2001, UK has around 25 people in every thousand have mild or moderate intellectual disabilities and about four or five per thousand have severe intellectual disabilities (Brown, McHugh, Standen, Evett, Shopland & Battersby, 2011). Their solution is to provide appropriate designed educational courses that equip the disabilities for independent living. One of the core skills to accessing the world is the gaining of independent travel skills and having the confidence to learn and travel new routes. Their Route Mate system has been tested by both experts and users. The formative evaluation on games-based learning combined with location-based services identified a number of areas for improvement resulting in practice for new route learning for the target audience.

5 Conclusion

With the advent of Internet and mobile technologies, mobile learning has enabled a new era of education. In this paper, we discussed the mobile development issues in the technological aspects. Several challenges have been discussed, including the content migration difficulties, selection of the mobile development mode, and effective reuse of the existing web based learning materials.

While we have discussed some of the state-of-the-art solutions in different aspects, it is obvious that many new solutions will emerge when the technologies change. We have pointed out some important emerging technologies that help e-learning content to work on different devices across multiple systems. With Tin Can API, we can provide a ubiquitous interface for user tracking and can combine the latest mobile devices or features such as Google Glass, Leap Motion and Location based Learning. All of these technologies are the catalyst to develop more intelligent mobile learning systems and attractive mobile learning experiences.

We observed that the LMS development is growing incredible fast. LMS has evolved to only require simplest installation and setup with large repositories of third-party developed feature. Every few years, universities were considered to replace a new LMS to the students. Also, with the rise of different MOOC systems such as

Coursea and Edx, many colleges are invited to contribute their outstanding courses to the MOOC systems. Those movements are the pioneers to share the knowledge through latest techniques. Yet, course developers are forced to face a time consuming process to extract the existing course materials into a new format to the new system. We suggested that e-learning community should have a standard course model for potable course materials. Although a prototype has been discussed in this paper, it is a long way to improve to become a wide acceptance idea. We hope this discussion will continue among the e-learning communities and all the existing LMS can be connected to each other.

During mobile learning development, developers should consider the new trend on mobile technologies and devices for future planning and designing. Several contemporary trends, including Google glass, leap motion and location-based learning were identified as the new opportunities in mobile learning development. These serve as reference for technical developers to consider for future development of mobile learning.

References

Garrison, D. R. (2011). *E-learning in the 21st century: A framework for research and practice*. Taylor & Francis.

International Telecommunications Union (2013, February 27). ITU releases latest global technology development figures. Retrieved from http://www.itu.int/net/pressoffice/press_releases/2013/05.aspx

El-Hussein, M., Osman, M., & Cronje, J. C. (2010). Defining Mobile Learning in the Higher Education Landscape. Journal of Educational Technology & Society, 13(3).

Shudong, W., & Higgins, M. (2005, November). Limitations of mobile phone learning. In Wireless and Mobile Technologies in Education, 2005. WMTE 2005. IEEE International Workshop on (pp. 3-pp). IEEE.

StatCounter Global Stats - Browser, OS, Search Engine including Mobile Market Share. (2014). Retrieved from http://gs.statcounter.com/#mobile+tablet-resolution-ww-monthly-201304-201403-bar

Our Mobile Planet. (2013). Retrieved from http://think.withgoogle.com/mobileplanet/en/graph/?country=cn&country=hk&category=DETAILS&topic=Q05A&stat=Q05A_01&stat=Q05A_02&wave=2011&wave=2012&wave=2013&age=all&gender=all&chart_type=bar

Hong Kong has the second highest smartphone penetration in the world - Android App - HKsilicon. (2013). Retrieved from http://www.hksilicon.com/kb/articles/127231/Hong-Kong-has-the-second-highest-smartphone-penetration-in-the-world

Office of the Communications Authority - Key Communications Statistics. (2014). Retrieved from http://www.ofca.gov.hk/en/media_focus/data_statistics/key_stat/index.html

Google Reveals That 96% of Hong Kongers Never Go Without their Smartphones and Browse the Internet Daily, Highest Rate in Asia - StartupsHK. (2013). Retrieved from http://www.startupshk.com/google-reveals-that-96-of-hong-kongers-never-go-without-their-smartphones-and-browse-the-internet-daily-highest-rate-in-asia/

Moodle Mobile - MoodleDocs. (2014). Retrieved from http://docs.moodle.org/dev/Moodle_Mobile#General_Overview

Blackboard Mobile | Mobile Learning & Mobile Campus Life at Your Fingertips. (2014). Retrieved from https://www.blackboard.com/platforms/mobile/overview.aspx

Mellow, P. (2005). The media generation: Maximize learning by getting mobile. Retrieved August 15, 2008.

Gartner Says by 2016, More Than 50 Percent of Mobile Apps Deployed Will be Hybrid. (2013). Retrieved from http://www.gartner.com/newsroom/id/2324917

Adobe Wallaby - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia. Retrieved May 30, 2014, from http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Adobe_Wallaby

Google Swiffy - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia. Retrieved May 30, 2014, from http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Google_Swiffy

Overview - Tin Can API. Retrieved from http://tincanapi.com/overview/

Google Glass - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia. Retrieved May 30, 2014, from http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Google_Glass

Google Glass for Medical Education - E-learning News - MedBiquitous Wiki. (2013). Retrieved May 30, 2014, from http://groups.medbiq.org/medbiq/display/ELN/2013/07/02/Google+Glass+for+Medical+Education

Leap Motion - Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia. Retrieved May 30, 2014, from http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Leap_Motion

Ako-Nai, F., & Tan, Q. (2013). Location-Based Learning Management System for Adaptive Mobile Learning. learning, 7, 8.

Brown, D. J., McHugh, D., Standen, P., Evett, L., Shopland, N., & Battersby, S. (2011). Designing location-based learning experiences for people with intellectual disabilities and additional sensory impairments. Computers & Education, 56(1), 11-20.

A Case Study on the Students' Attitude and Acceptance of Mobile Learning

Simon K.S. Cheung

The Open University of Hong Kong
Good Shepherd Street, Homantin, Kowloon, Hong Kong
e-mail: kscheung@ouhk.edu.hk

Abstract. Transcending the time and geographical constraints of traditional learning, mobile learning allows students to study anywhere and at any time. Learning is facilitated, and students welcome this flexible mode of learning. According to a study recently conducted by the Open University of Hong Kong, mobile learning is effective for enhancing language proficiency. This paper reports the results of this study. In brief, it is found that students generally show a positive attitude towards mobile learning and its effectiveness in language learning. There is a significant acceptance among students towards mobile learning, especially on the usefulness, efficiency, interactivity and convenience. The results further affirm that mobile learning can be an effective means to delivering language proficiency courses, not only for its accessibility from virtually anywhere and allowing the students to learn at any time but also for enriching learning experience and arousing learning interests by making good use of multimedia components and features.

Keywords: mobile learning, e-learning, online learning, students' acceptance, learning effectiveness, learning experience.

1 Introduction

Evolved as a new mode of learning, mobile learning is usually regarded as a logical extension or a variety of e-learning or online learning that possesses the potentials to further expand and make learning available anywhere and anytime through mobile or portable devices (Ellis, 2003; Winters, 2007). In the past decade, with the advent of new mobile devices with sophisticated functional features, students become adapted to mobile learning.

Mobile learning transforms the learning process and changes the ways of learning. A number of unique advantages and pedagogical outcomes are identified, as reported in the literature (Lam et al., 2010; Muyinda et al., 2010; Peng et al., 2009; Sharples et al., 2007; Traxler, 2007). In summary, mobile learning creates learning opportunities beyond the traditional classroom, offers flexibility and mobility in learning, expands learning experience in terms of time and space, facilitates the communications and interactions among teachers and students, and encourages collaborative learning and group learning.

According to Cheung et al. (2011), there are three factors for successful adoption of mobile learning, namely, technological feasibility of mobile learning, learners' needs of flexible learning, and pedagogical benefits. Similarly, Poon and Koo (2010) considered the students' behaviour, technology or system, and interactive application as the three factors influencing the readiness of mobile learning. Also, according to Economides (2008), the students' learning needs and learning quality are important considerations for mobile learning.

In Hong Kong, the advent of telecommunication, broadband and wireless network infrastructure has provided the opportunities for mobile learning. According to the Census and Statistics (2013), in November 2013, 81.9% households had personal computers at home. For those households with personal computers at home, 97.6% had connections to the Internet. 59.3% had portable or notebook computers while 37.8% had tablet devices. As revealed in a survey conducted in the Open University of Hong Kong, mobile devices are popular among its distance-learning students (Cheung, 2012). Nearly all the students owned a mobile device, and about half of the students owned more than one device. The high penetration rates imply the readiness of mobile learning in Hong Kong.

In the past two years, the Open University of Hong Kong developed a number of mobile learning modules with an aim to enhance the Chinese and English language efficiency of students. These modules essentially cover a wide range of language elements such as vocabulary, grammar rules, sentence structure, advanced level syntax and idioms, and the basic language skills. Combined with some tailor-made practices and scenario-based content, each module caters for the students' individual language learning needs. All the modules are presented in e-book format allowing students to learn in a mobile environment. They are context-based with multimedia and interactive materials. Students' learning progress is examined by the continuous assessment. The modules were deployed in 2013, and trial used by a batch of 159 students of the University.

In order to study the effectiveness of mobile learning for enhancing the students' language proficiency, an evaluative survey comprising questionnaire and interview was conducted, immediately after the deployment of the mobile learning modules. Among the first batch of 159 students taking the modules, a total of 61 students agreed to participate in the survey. One purpose of the survey is to investigate the students' attitude and acceptance of mobile learning for language learning. The survey results clearly show the students' positive attitude towards mobile learning and its effectiveness in language learning. The results also show a significant acceptance among students towards mobile learning, especially on the usefulness, efficiency, interactivity and convenience. This paper reports the survey results and shares the findings on the students' attitude and acceptance of mobile learning for language learning.

The rest of this paper is structured as follows. Section 2 gives the background of the four mobile learning modules in this study. Section 3 describes the evaluative survey and reports the survey results with a discussion of the findings. Section 4 briefly concludes this paper.

2 Mobile Learning Modules for Language Learning

This section provides a background on the four mobile learning modules developed by the Open University of Hong Kong for enhancing language efficiency of students. The functional components of these language modules are described, with a highlight on the design features.

In 2011, the Open University of Hong Kong successfully secured a grant from the Government for developing four mobile learning modules for enhancing the language proficiency of students (Yuen and Cheung, 2011). Primarily targeted for the first-year full-time students of the University, these modules are in the areas of English for communication, the use of Chinese and English, and the command of Putonghua, as highlighted below.

- *English for Effective Communication.* This module aims to enhance the students' understanding of advanced level grammar rules and sentence structures, and provide practice to improve their listening and writing skills for effective communication in English.

- *Business Communication for Executives*. This module aims to develop the students' basic and advanced level Business English. Practical workplace topics are included to prepare students for their careers, such as handling electronic mails, preparing meeting notes, writing proposals and giving presentations.

- *Use of Chinese.* This module aims to sharpen the students' reading and writing skills in formal Chinese language. Some advanced level syntax and idioms are also covered in the module to improve sentence composition and reading comprehension.

- *Use of Putonghua.* This module aims to enhance students' understanding of advanced sentence structures and vocabulary in Putonghua. Scenario-based content is included for effective communication in travel, dining, job interview and shopping.

These mobile learning modules are presented in e-book format, readily readable in Apple devices such as iPhone and iPad. They can be downloaded through the Apple iTunesU (2014). The modules use context-based content and adopt an interactive approach to learning languages. Multimedia materials are incorporated to enrich the students' learning experience. Intended for mobile learning, students can study at their own pace anywhere. Besides, the modules encourage collaborative learning among students. A virtual environment (including an online discussion forum and some facilities for interactive communications among the teachers and students) conducive to collaborative learning and group learning is provided to enhance the students' learning efficiency.

The design features of the languages modules are summarized as follows.

- Use of context-based content, together with multimedia, animations and graphical elements;
- Provision of interactive and game-based learning activities, and recording exercise and interaction summary;
- Continuous assessments for monitoring learning progress;
- Provision of a discussion forum for students to discuss and share useful learning experience.

3 Evaluative Survey

As mentioned in Section 2, the mobile learning modules were initially taken by 159 students of the Open University of Hong Kong. They were invited to participate the survey on completion of the modules. A total of 61 students agreed to participate by completing a questionnaire and attending an interview. In this section, the questions are reported and the findings are discussed.

3.1 Survey Questions and Responses

There are 16 questions relevant to the study on students' attitude and acceptance of mobile learning. These questions and the responses are listed below.

Q1. How often did you study the modules?

Frequency	% of respondents
Every day	5%
Once to twice a week	79%
Three to four times a week	16%
Five to six times a week	0%
More than six times a week	0%

Q2. Where did you usually study the modules?

Frequency	% of respondents
Classroom	2%
Library	3%
Other School settings (e.g. canteen)	8%
On the move	13%
Home and other settings (e.g. dinning place)	74%

Q3. Which part(s) of the modules do you like the most (select all that apply)?

Place	% of respondents
Audio component	36%
Case scenario	44%
Online discussion forum	0%
Practice activity	44%
Vocabulary section	41%
Interactive summary	25%
Other features (recording, dictionary, etc.)	31%

Q4. I think it is convenient to learn a language by using mobile device(s).

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	25%
Agree	62%
Neutral	11%
Disagree	2%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q5. I think it is effective to learn a language by using mobile device(s).

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	13%
Agree	52%
Neutral	31%
Disagree	3%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q6. I think the mobile learning module is interactive.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	15%
Agree	46%
Neutral	31%
Disagree	8%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q7. I think the interactive exercises are effective to help learn the concepts.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	13%
Agree	70%
Neutral	15%
Disagree	2%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q8. I think the scenario-based learning is effective to help learn the concepts.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	13%
Agree	66%
Neutral	20%
Disagree	2%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q9. I think the features (e.g. note-taking, bookmark, audio recording) of the mobile learning module are useful to assist learning.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	8%
Agree	64%
Neutral	25%
Disagree	3%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q10. I think mobile learning can enhance my overall academic performance.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	2%
Agree	43%
Neutral	49%
Disagree	7%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q11. I think using the mobile learning module(s) for study enhances my language proficiency.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	0%
Agree	70%
Neutral	26%
Disagree	3%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q12. I think the mobile learning module arouses my interest and motivates my self-study.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	11%
Agree	56%
Neutral	23%
Disagree	10%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q13. I think my level of engagement using the mobile learning module for language learning was high.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	3%
Agree	48%
Neutral	41%
Disagree	8%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q14. I think my level of satisfaction using the mobile learning module for language learning is high.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	7%
Agree	59%
Neutral	33%
Disagree	2%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q15. I enjoy self-paced learning by using the mobile learning module.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	18%
Agree	64%
Neutral	16%
Disagree	2%
Strongly disagree	0%

Q16. I think this learning experience with the mobile learning modules adds value to my overall school performance.

Students' responses	% of respondents
Strongly agree	3%
Agree	51%
Neutral	43%
Disagree	3%
Strongly disagree	0%

3.2 Findings from the Survey Results

(a) Most of the students study the modules once or twice a week, as shown in Q1. According to Q2, they usually study at home and other fixed settings, such as a dinning place. Only 13% of the respondents usually study on the move, and 5% of the respondents usually study in a place for serious study such as a classroom and library. These show that students still prefer mobile learning in a fixed setting but not a place for serious study.

(b) According to Q3, students like the audio component and interactive activities as well as case scenario and practice activities. However, students are not interested in online discussion forum. This reflects that collaborative learning and group learning are not adopted by the students.

(c) Most of the students considered that mobile learning made learning more convenient and effective, as shown in Q4 and Q5. According to Q6 and Q7, they generally agreed that mobile learning is interactive and that interactive activities are effective for learning. They considered scenario-based learning and other features (such as note-taking, bookmark and dictionary) useful for understanding the concepts, as shown in Q8 and Q9.

(d) When asked whether the mobile learning modules could enhance academic performance in Q10, about half of the respondents (49%) responded neutral while another 45% strongly agreed or agreed. However, more respondents (70%) agreed that the mobile learning modules could enhance their language proficiency, as shown in Q11. There show a discrepancy in the students' views on the learning effectiveness between academic performance and language proficiency enhancement.

(e) According to Q12, more than half of the respondents strongly agreed or agreed that the mobile learning modules could arouse their interest and motivate self-study. When asking on the learning engagement in Q13, about half of the respondents (51%) strongly agreed or agreed that the level of engagement in mobile learning was high while another 41% considered neutral. These show that mobile learning can arouse learning interest and motivate self-study and help engage learning.

(f) Based on Q14 and Q15, students generally agreed that the level of satisfaction was high in learning language through the mobile learning modules. They also consider the mobile learning modules added positive values to their overall learning experience, as indicated in Q16. These demonstrate that mobile learning can raise the students' learning satisfaction and enrich or expand their learning experience.

4 Conclusion

Mobile learning has become a reality that makes learning available anywhere and anytime. As claimed in many researchers and practitioners, mobile learning has the advantages in enriching learning experience and enhancing learning satisfaction. In 2013, the Open University of Hong Kong conducted an evaluative study on the effectiveness of mobile learning for enhancing the language proficiency of students. This paper reported some results of this study, which is on the students' attitude and acceptance of mobile learning in language learning.

It is found that students generally show a positive attitude towards mobile learning and its effectiveness in language learning. Most of them considered mobile learning made learning convenient and effective, and agreed that mobile learning could arouse learning interest and motivate self-study and help engage learning. Mobile learning could also raise the students' learning satisfaction and enrich or expand their learning experience.

While the findings are mostly positive, it is also revealed that students prefer mobile learning to take place at home or a fixed setting other than a place for serious study. They do not usually study on the move, such as walking on street, or riding on transportation. Besides, some features designed for collaborative learning or group learning, such as online discussion forum, are not popular as compared to other online interactive features, such as multimedia elements, interactive summary, case scenario and practice activities.

The results and findings further affirm that mobile learning can be an effective means to delivering language proficiency courses, not only for its flexibility to learn anywhere and at any time but also for enriching the learning experience and arousing learning interests by making good use of interactive and multimedia components. However, it is still not clear whether mobile learning can encourage collaborative learning or group learning.

Acknowledgement

The author would like to acknowledge the support of the Education Bureau of the Government of Hong Kong SAR in offering a grant of HK$1.5 million under the Quality Enhancement Grant Scheme for the project "Development of Four Mobile Learning Modules to Enhance the Language Proficiency of Students" in 2011. This paper reports the findings of an evaluation study based on the project. It is also noted that the author is one of the Principal Investigators of the project.

References

Census and Statistics (2013), Thematic Household Survey on Personal Computer and Internet Penetration, Report No. 53, November 2013, Census and Statistics Department, The Government of Hong Kong SAR.

Cheung, K.S., Yuen, K.S. and Tsang, E. (2011), "A Study on the Readiness of Mobile Learning in Open Education", Proceedings of the IEEE International Symposium on IT in Medicine and Education, pp. 133-136, IEEE Press.

Cheung, K.S. (2012), "A Study on the Use of Mobile Devices for Distance Learning", Hybrid Learning, Lecture Notes in Computer Science, Vol. 7411, pp. 89-98, Springer.

Economides, A.A. (2008), "Requirements of Mobile Learning Applications", International Journal of Innovation and Learning, Vol. 5, No. 5, pp. 457-49.

Ellis, K. (2003), "Moving into M-Learning", Training Journal, Vol. 40, No. 10, p. 56.

iTunes U (2014), Website of Apple's iPad in Education – the iTuneU Courses. Available from http://www.apple.com/education/ipad/itunes-u/

Lam, J., Yau, J. and Cheung, K.S. (2010), "A Review of Mobile Learning in the Mobile Age", Hybrid Learning and Education (ICHL 2010), Lecture Notes in Computer Science, Vol. 6248, pp. 306-315, Springer.

Muyinda, P.B., Lubega, J.T. and Lynch, K. (2010), "Unleashing Mobile Phones for Research Supervision Support at Makerere University, Uganda : The Lessons Learned", International Journal of innovation and Learning, Vol. 7, No. 1, pp. 14-34.

Peng, H. et al. (2009), "Ubiquitous Knowledge Construction : Mobile Learning Re-defined and a Conceptual Framework", Innovations in Education and Teaching, Vol. 46, No. 2, pp. 171-183.

Sharples, M., Taylor, J. and Vavoula, G. (2007), "A Theory of Learning for the Mobile Age", In: Andrews, R. and Haythornthwaite, C. (Eds.), The Sage Handbook of e-Learning Research, pp. 221-247, Springer.

Traxler, J. (2007), "Defining, Discussing and Evaluating Mobile Learning : The Moving Finger Writes and Have Writ ...", The International Review of Research in Open and Distance Learning, Vol. 8, No. 2, pp. 17-28.

Winters, N. (2007), "What is Mobile Learning?", In: Sharples, M. (Ed.), Big Issues in Mobile Learning, Report of a Workshop by the Kaleidoscope Network of Excellence Mobile Learning Initiative, pp. 7-11, University of Nottingham.

Yuen, K.S. and Cheung, K.S. (2011), "Development of Four Mobile Learning Modules to Enhance the Language Proficiency of Students", Funded Project, Quality Enhancement Grant Scheme, Education Bureau of the Government of Hong Kong SAR. Available from: http://www.ipass.gov.hk/eng/55A2011.pdf

Applying "First Principles of Instruction" in a blended learning course

Wing Sum Cheung

National Institute of Education, Nanyang Technological University, Singapore
wingsum.cheung@nie.edu.sg

and

Khe Foon Hew

The University of Hong Kong, Hong Kong SAR, China
kfhew@hku.edu.hk

Abstract. In this paper, we share our experience of using the "First Principles" of instruction (Merrill, 2002a) to design a blended learning course: (a) Learning is promoted when learner are engaged in solving real-world problems, (b) Learning is promoted when existing knowledge is activated as a foundation for new knowledge, (c) Learning is promoted when new knowledge is demonstrated to the learner, (d) Learning is promoted when new knowledge is applied by learner, and (e) Learning is promoted when new knowledge is integrated into the learner's world. We describe the five "First Principles" of instruction by Merrill and identify the specific instructional activities that support each principle in either the face-to-face mode or e-learning mode. We conducted a survey study to gather students' perspectives of the organization of the blended course as well as the ability of the blended learning course to engage student learning. Eighteen students were involved in the study. The results showed that the blended learning course was well organized to provide meaningful activities, and that the blended course provided a positive engaging learning environment for the students.

Keywords: online learning; quality assurance, student engagement, student satisfaction, first principles of instruction, blended learning

1 Introduction

In the recent years, more and more universities are using the blended approach to deliver their courses. In the National Institute of Education, Nanyang Technological University, we have been using the blended approach to deliver our graduate courses. One of the courses in the Master of Arts in Instructional Design and Technologies (MAIDT) program has been using the blended approach supported by Merrill's (2002a) First Principles of instruction for the last decade. In this paper, we describe

the five "First Principles" of instruction by Merrill and identify the specific instructional activities that support each principle in either the face-to-face mode or e-learning mode. We also conducted a survey study to gather students' perspectives of the organization of the blended course as well as the ability of the blended learning course to engage student learning.

1.1 Background

The "Multimedia Design" course is currently offered as an elective course in the Master of Arts in instructional design and technologies (MAIDT) program. It was a 39 hours face-to-face course in 13 sessions (ie 13 weeks). Each session typically includes lectures, discussion, exercises, and feedback of the students' projects by their classmates and instructor. The purpose of using the blended learning approach in this course was to cut down the face-to-face sessions. This was because many students were often late for the face-to-face sessions. As a result, they missed the lectures and other in class activities.

We took years to convert the face-to-face "Multimedia Design" course to a blended learning one (Cheung and Hew, 2012). In 2007, we decreased the duration of the course from 13 weeks to 4 days. The 4 days included 32 hours of face-to-face sessions and 7 hours of asynchronous online discussion. In 2008, we shortened the face-to-face time from 32 hours to 24 hours making it a 3-day course. In addition to the asynchronous online discussion activities, we also provided a computer-based learning package for students to learn design guidelines for audio and animation. In 2011, we further shortened the face-to-face time from 24 hours to 20 hours making it a two and a half day course (Cheung & Hew 2011). The other 19 hours were e-learning activities that included asynchronous online discussion, computer-based learning online sessions, and "Skype" synchronous online consultations. In 2013, we added the use of blogs as one of our e-learning activities. An overview of the pedagogical approach of the course is summarized in Figure 1.

The purpose of this paper is to share how we adopted the "First Principles" of instruction into a blended learning context. The blended learning approach refers to using face-to-face tutorial and e-learning activities. E-learning activities include asynchronous online discussions, synchronous online discussions and reflection blog activities.

1.2 The "First Principles of Instruction"

The "First Principles of Instruction" were originally articulated by David Merrill after reviewing several instructional design theories. Essentially, the "First Principles of Instruction" are a set of prescriptive design principles that are common to the various instructional design theories regardless of their theoretical or philosophical orientation (Merrill, 2002a).

The "First Principles of Instruction" are founded on three main premises (Merrill, 2002b). First learning will be enhanced in direct proportion to the implementation of the "First Principles". Second, the "First Principle" can be implemented in any instructional delivery system. Third, the "First Principles" are design oriented instead

of learning oriented which means that they are used to create learning environments and products rather than explaining how learners acquire knowledge and skill.

The "First Principles of Instruction" include the following (Merrill, 2002, pp. 44-45): (1) Learning is promoted when learner are engaged in solving real-world problems, (2) Learning is promoted when existing knowledge is activated as a foundation for new knowledge, (3) Learning is promoted when new knowledge is demonstrated to the learner, (4) Learning is promoted when new knowledge is applied by learner, and (5) Learning is promoted when new knowledge is integrated into the learner's world. Table 1 describes in more detail each of the principle.

Table 1 "First Principles of Instruction" (summarized from Merrill, 2002a, pp. 45-50)

Instructional Principles	*Corollary*
• Learning is promoted when learner are engaged in solving real-world problems.	• *Show task:* Learning is promoted when learners are shown the task that they will be able to do or the problem they will be able to solve as a result of completing a module or course. • *Task level:* Learning is promoted when learners are engaged at the problem or task level, not just the operation or action level. • *Problem progression:* Learning is promoted when learners solve a progression of problems that are explicitly compared to one another.
• Learning is promoted when existing knowledge is activated as a foundation for new knowledge.	• *Previous experience:* Learning is promoted when learners are directed to recall, relate, describe, or apply knowledge from relevant past experience that can be used as a foundation for the new knowledge. • *New experience:* Learning is promoted when learners are provided relevant experience that can be used as a foundation for the new knowledge. • *Structure:* Learning is promoted when learners are provided or encouraged to recall a structure that can be used to organize the new knowledge
• Learning is promoted when new knowledge or skill is demonstrated to the learner.	• *Demonstration consistency:* Learning is promoted when the demonstration is consistent with the learning goal: (a) examples and nonexamples for concepts, (b) demonstrations for procedures, (c) visualizations for processes, and (d) modeling for behavior. • *Learner guidance:* Learning is promoted

	when learners are provided appropriate learner guidance including some of the following: (a) learners are directed to relevant information, (b) multiple representations are used for the demonstrations, or (c) multiple demonstrations are explicitly compared. • *Relevant media:* Learning is promoted when media play a relevant instructional role and multiple forms of media do not compete for the attention of the learner.
• Learning is promoted when new knowledge is applied by learner.	• *Practice consistency:* Learning is promoted when the application (practice) and the posttest are consistent with the stated or implied objectives: (a) information-about practice—recall or recognize information, (b) parts-of practice—locate, and name or describe each part, (c) kinds-of practice—identify new examples of each kind, (d) how-to-practice—do the procedure and (e) what-happens practice—predict a consequence of a process given conditions, or find faulted conditions given an unexpected consequence. • *Diminishing coaching:* Learning is promoted when learners are guided in their problem solving by appropriate feedback and coaching, including error detection and correction, and when this coaching is gradually withdrawn. • *Varied problems:* Learning is promoted when learners are required to solve a sequence of varied problems.
• Learning is promoted when new knowledge is integrated into the learner's world.	• *Watch me:* Learning is promoted when learners are given an opportunity to publicly demonstrate their new knowledge or skill. • *Reflection:* Learning is promoted when learners can reflect on, discuss, and defend their new knowledge or skill. • *Creation:* Learning is promoted when learners can create, invent, and explore new and personal ways to use their new knowledge or skill.

The effectiveness of the "First Principles of Instruction" was examined in a study undertook by Thompson/Netg, a company that offers learning solutions for individuals, businesses and institutions (Merrill, 2002b). Using a three-group

experimental design, the investigators found that the group which received instruction developed based on the "First Principles" scored the highest scores than the other two groups. All differences were statistically significant beyond the .001 level. Further, the "First Principles" group managed to complete three authentic Excel tasks in the shortest time (29 minutes), compared to the group that received the existing commercial version of the company's Excel course (49 minutes), while most of the control group (without any prior instruction in Excel) failed to finish the tasks. These differences are also statistically significant beyond the .001 level.

In Session 2, we will identify the instructional activities of our blended learning course that were derived from the five principles.

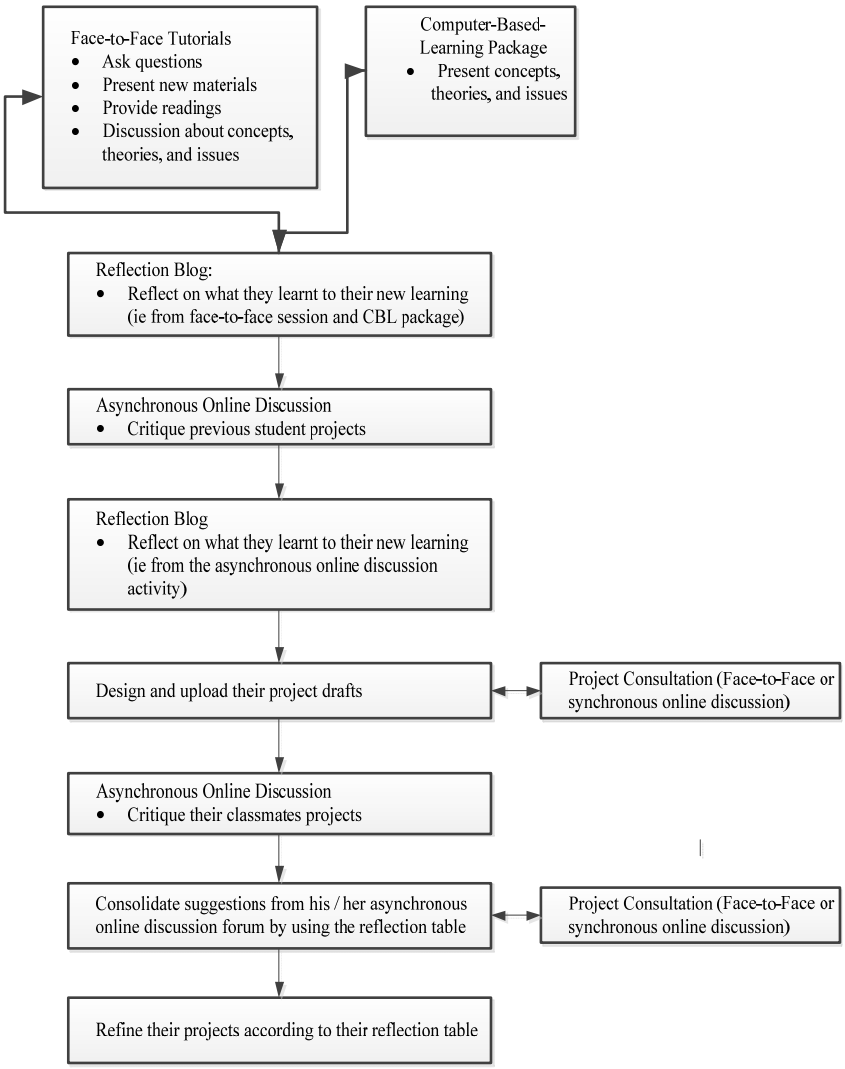


Fig 1 An overview of the pedagogical approach of the MAIDT course

2 Instructional Activities involved the Blended Learning Approach

In the blendend learning approach, we identified the instructional activities that support each instructional principles suggested by Merrill. Some of them were in the face-to-face mode while others were in the e-learning activities. Table 2 summarizes the instructional modes and activities used to support each instructional principle.

Table 2 Instructional activities identified to support the blended learning approach

Instructional Principles	Instructional Activities
• Learning is promoted when learner are engaged in solving real-world problems.	• Instructor uses real-world examples to illustrate good and bad multimedia design. (F2F, CBL) • Previous student projects are shown to the learners for them to critique according to the visual design principles and multimedia design guidelines. (F2F, AOD) • Students need to get feedback about their projects from the instructor and classmates (F2F,AOD,SOD)
• Learning is promoted when existing knowledge is activated as a foundation for new knowledge.	• Instructor / CBL begins with students' existing knowledge before he/it presents the new knowledge (F2F, CBL). • In the AOD environment, students usually use their existing knowledge as a foundation for the discussion (AOD). Through the discussion, they may be able to co-construct new visual / multimedia design principles. • In the blogs, students may show how their previous learnings serve as the foundation for their new learning (Blog).
• Learning is promoted when new knowledge is demonstrated to the learner.	• Instructor / CBL usually demonstrates how to improve "poor" multimedia projects by applying the design guidelines (ie new knowledge) (F2F, CBL SOD). • New knowledge may be demonstrated to learners by their peers after having the discussion in the AOD environment (AOD). • Clarify learners' doubts when they ask questions. (F2F, AOD,SOD)

• Learning is promoted when new knowledge is applied by learner.	• Make suggestions to improve others' project (F2F, AOD) • Apply new knowledge in designing their projects (P)
• Learning is promoted when new knowledge is integrated into the learner's world.	• Apply new knowledge in designing their projects (F2F, AOD) • In the blogs, students may show how he / she apply the new knowledge into their design. (Blog)

F2F	Face-to-Face Environment
CBL	Computer-Based-Learning package (ie interactive multimedia learning software)
AOD	Asynchronous Online Discussion Activity (ie It is not a real time activity. Individuals can login an online discussion forum any time and anywhere.)
Blog	Reflection Blogs
SOD	Synchronous Online Discussion Activity (ie It is a real time activity. Individuals can be anywhere but they have to login the online discussion system at the same time)
P	Project Activity

2.1 Evaluation of the Blended Learning Approach

We conducted a survey study to gather students' perspectives of the organization of the blended course as well as the ability of the blended learning course to engage student learning. This study adopts two methods: 5 points Likert Scale and open-ended comments. There were 18 students involved in the study.

Students seemed to have a positive perspective upon the organization of the blended course (M = 3.8, SD = 0.8). Here are a few students' comments about the organization of the blended course.

> Student A, "It's blended learning which has provides opportunity for learner to be self-directed. …. Also the CBL (Computer-Based Learning) package was very well done for this module".
>
> Student B, "He (the instructor) has a multimedia package for this course for students to go through during the student's free time. I find that the multimedia package enhances my learning and guide me with my assignment".
>
> Student C, "The exercise of going through peers' works allow me to be exposed many various perspectives and the discussions provided important information that are transferable to my own learning".

Students have a positive perspective about the ability of the blended learning course to engage student learning (M = 3.7, SD = 0.7). Student D pointed out that "The teaching kept the learners to think and learn the subject in depth".

In addition, student also some positive comments to show that they valued the use of the real life examples in the sessions such as "linking back of the course to real life", and "sharing of practical life experience". From the above comments, we believe students really value the principle, "Learning is promoted when learners are engaged in solving real-world problems. (Merrill, 2002, p. 44).

Student A also pointed out that "the visual aid exercise is a good practice for learners to understand the basic multimedia". This indicates that Student A did support the principle, "Learning is promoted when new knowledge is applied by the learner" (Merrill, 2002, p. 45).

3 Conclusion

We converted a face-to-face course to a blended learning course. The conversion process takes many cycles for us to reach the current blended learning model. It is a blended learning model for design problems.

We share the organization of the blended learning course and use the "First Principle" of Instruction to design instructional activities for the course. According to our survey study, it seems students liked the organization of the blended learning course. They also tended to agree that the instructional activities could engage them in their learning. This implies that the "First Principle" of instruction may be a good guideline to design blended learning courses.

References

Cheung, W. S., & Hew, K. F. (2011). Design and evaluation of two blended learning approaches: Lessons learned. *Australasian Journal of Educational Technology, 27(Special issue, 8)*(8), 1319-1337.

Cheung, W.S., & Hew, K. F. (2012). Our journey from face-to-face to blended learning approach: Important lessons learned. In Lam, P. (Ed.) *Proceedings of the 7th International Conference on e-learning* (pp. 27-31). Hong Kong, Hong Kong (China): Hong Kong Academic Publishing International Limited.

Merrill, D. M. (2002a). First Principles of Instruction. *Educational Technology Research & Development*. 50(3), 44-59.

Merrill, D. M. (2002b). A Pebble-in-the-Pond model for instructional design. *Performance Improvement*, *41*(7), 39-44.

A Thematic Analysis on Blended Learning Experiences of Sub-Degree Students in Hong Kong

Jeanne Lam

School of Professional And Continuing Edcuation, The University of Hong Kong,
Pokfulam Road, Hong Kong SAR, China
jeanne.lam@hkuspace.hku.hk

Abstract. The development of blended learning in Hong Kong has been shifted to using pedagogical driven approach and the adoption of learning theories in blended learning course development became significant. In the past years, HKU SPACE adopted cognitive alignment in outcome-based learning theory for designing and developing blended learning course to the students. This research aims at understanding learning experiences of sub-degree students in blended learning. In this study, qualitative approach was adopted for obtaining in-depth understanding of learning experiences of the students in the blended learning environment. Focus group interviews for students were conducted in an accounting course. The interviews were analyzed by thematic analysis while thematic maps were used for coding and themes identification. The themes in learn via learning activities, learn via collaboration, learn for good assessment result, learning activities helps study and enjoyed most, perceived advantages of online learning, need more learning support, need mobile learning, preference in integrated and non-integrated blended learning, and difficulties in blended learning were identified. With the themes identified, issues on learning engagement, importance of aligning assessment with learning activity, online collaboration and enhancing blended learning experiences were discussed. Finally, pedagogy designs to enhance students learning were recommended. The study contributes to fill the research gap in understanding blended learning experiences of sub-degree students in Hong Kong.

Keywords: blended learning, outcome-based, sub-degree

1 Introduction

The use of ICT in higher education in Hong Kong has been increased rapidly. The development of blended learning in Hong Kong has been shifted from using technological driven approach to pedagogical driven approach. The adoption of learning theories in blended learning course development became significant. In recent years, the Hong Kong Government has promoted the outcome-based learning and a number of learning institutes have implemented it accordingly.

The School of Professional And Continuing Education of The University of Hong Kong (HKU SPACE) employed the constructive alignment theory to design a blended learning sub-degree accounting course, Management Accounting (MA). Biggs and Tang's constructive alignment theory (2007) was adopted in course and lesson design

for aligning intended learning outcomes, teaching and learning activities and assessment tasks. A numbers of learning outcomes were set and in-class and online activities were designed. A research study was conducted with this blended learning course.

This paper aims at understanding learning experiences of sub-degree students in the blended learning MA course. In this study, qualitative approach was adopted for obtaining in-depth data collection and analysis.

2. Literature Review

Outcome-based learning has been widely adopted in Hong Kong. With the endorsement of outcome-based learning by the University Grants Committee in Hong Kong, higher education institutes have adopted this learning method. The University of Hong Kong decided to adopt the outcome-based approach in the design of the new 4-Year Curriculum after analyzing the surveys of students' experiences of studying at the University (HKU, 2010). The aim of the decision was to establish an environment which allowed for deeper engagement of students in their studies. The City University of Hong Kong designed a learning outcome tracking system to support the development of outcome-based teaching and learning (Mong, Chan & Chan, 2007).

In the sub-degree sector, the Federation for Self-financing Tertiary Education (2013) suggests using Biggs and Tang's constructive alignment theory to align intended learning outcomes, teaching and learning activities and assessment tasks as good practice in designing sub-degree courses. Education Bureau, Hong Kong Council for Accreditation of Academic and Vocational Qualifications and Joint Quality Review Committee have issued a handbook for the sub-degree sector on good practices in quality assurance where the outcome-based teaching and learning is being emphasized for the provision of quality teaching, learning and learners' support.

The effectiveness of implementing outcome-based learning has not always been positive. In Au and Kwan's (2009) study, over 90% of university instructors having taken the survey reported that the performance of students was not improved after implementation of the outcome-based learning. Despite the result of survey on the effectiveness of outcome-based learning, the method is widely accepted in the field of education in Hong Kong.

Nevertheless, outcome-based learning is one of the most popular methods adopted in the field of education. Under this approach, goals and objectives to be achieved are defined and learning outcomes are measured against the preset objectives. Biggs (2003) proposed the constructive alignment and solo taxonomy for constructivism in learning and alignment in teaching in which activities were designed according to the objectives and that assessments were carried out to measure the degree of fulfillment of objectives. Upon completion of the study and achievement of a certain standard, the learning institutes would issue a certificate as proof of educational attainment.

Biggs and Tang (2007) further differentiate the level of engagement of academic students and non-academic students under the learning environment with different teaching methods. Only academic students can achieve high-level engagement under passive student activities required environment but all kinds of students can achieve it under active student activities required environment. Biggs advocates the use of activities can lead all the students to achieve high-level engagement in learning. Both

academic students and non-academic students' level of engagement can be aligned with active student activities in learning. Based on the twin principles of constructivism in learning and alignment in teaching, Biggs' constructive alignment theory states a good teaching system aligns teaching method and assessment to learning activities stated in the objectives so that all aspects of the system act in accord to support appropriate learning. Constructive alignment leads a design of teaching to encourage deep engagement.

3 Methodology

Case study derived from research can be of great value in teaching and learning (Wellington, 2000). In this study, a case study about the learning experiences of the Hong Kong sub-degree Accounting students in the blended learning environment was conducted. This qualitative study was conducted based on Yin's (1989, 2003) method of case study.

The purpose of this study was to explore the learning experiences of the sub-degree students in blended learning environment. Stake (1995) suggests a number of ways, including observation, description of contexts and interview, to conduct case study research. In this study, the primary data sources for this study were from in-depth focus group interviews of students. The field work was conducted after the examination of the MA course in 2013. The following research questions guide to address the issues into research statement.

1. How students learnt in blended learning environment?
2. Why students learnt in blended learning mode?
3. How students' learning experiences were affected in blended learning?
4. How blended learning should be improved in enhancing learning experience?

The students' focus group interviews were conducted in a semi-structured way. An interview guide was drafted and issued in outline form were prepared. The interview guide contains purposes, arrangement, introduction and questions in the categories of learning activities, factors affecting students' engagement in online learning, difficulties in online learning, integrated and non-integrated blended learning, collaborative learning, teachers' role and other issues. In each category, standardized open-ended questions were asked as basic questions. There were totally 38 questions in these 7 categories. Besides the standardized questions, the interviewer based on the students' responses to ask further questions with self-decided sequence and wording to increase the comprehensiveness of the data collected.

The interviews were tape-recorded and the transcript were then prepared. To let the students express their views with appropriate wordings and expression, they were asked to use mother tongue, Cantonese, to answer the questions. The transcripts were then translated into English for analysis. Recurring ideas and themes were identified and illustrative quotations were selected. Qualitative analysis software, Nvivo 10.0, for labeling and sorting segments of text into categories was used for data analysis.

Consents were obtained from the School and from the students for ethical consideration. To ensure the validity and reliability of the study, the interview guide was reviewed by a local expert and 2 overseas experts in blended learning. Besides,

the transcription and translation of each of the interviews were verified by a student who was in the interview.

4 Results and Findings

The transcribed and translated interviews were analysed by thematic analysis (Braun and Clarke, 2006). Coding was performed using Nvivo 10.0 and 15 themes and 160 sub-themes were identified. Then the initial thematic map, developed thematic map and final thematic map were created (Braun and Wilkinson, 2003). The final thematic map with 9 themes and 45 sub-themes is shown in Fig. 1.

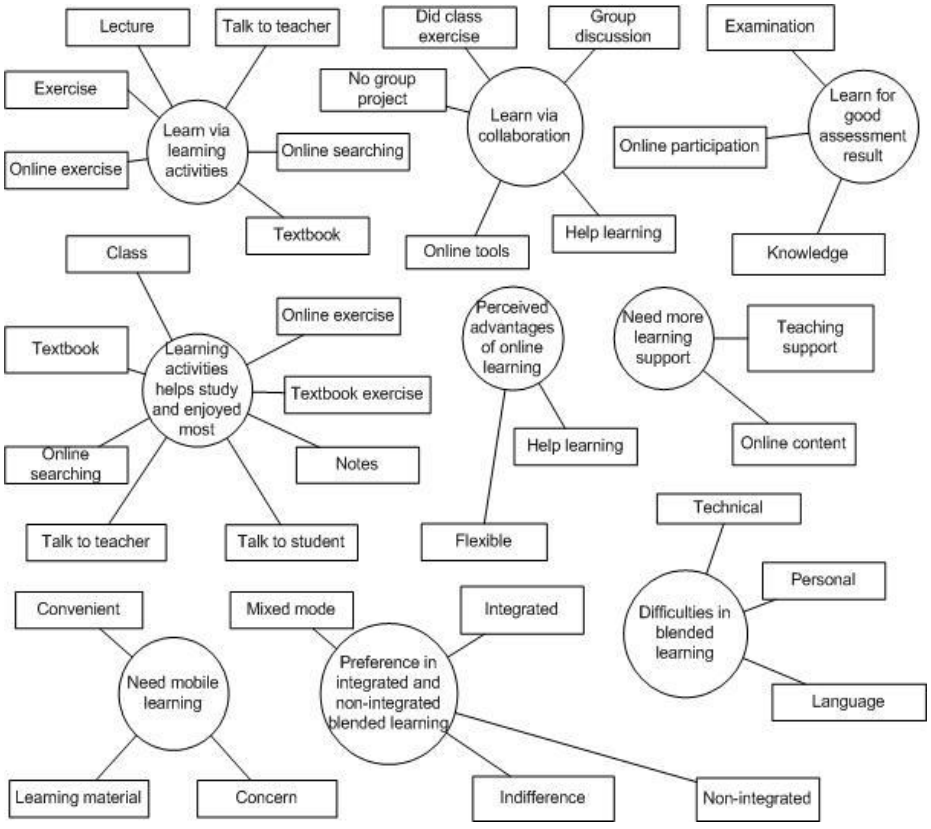


Fig. 1. Final Thematic Map with 9 Themes.

The 9 themes are 1) Learn via learning activities; 2) Learn via collaboration; 3) Learn for good assessment result; 4) Learning activities helps study and enjoyed most; 5) Perceived advantages of online learning; 6) Need more learning support; 7) Need mobile learning; 8) Preference in integrated and non-integrated blended learning; and 9) Difficulties in blended learning.

4.1 Learn via learning activities

Students learnt by participating in in-class activities, self-learning activities and online activities. All the students learnt by attending classes which was compulsory for talking the course. After class, most of the students learnt via doing exercise, including exercise in textbook and in online system. Some students preferred doing online exercise as instant feedback would be provided after answer submission.

Some students learnt by reading notes and reading textbook. Others learnt by searching in Internet. Students would study and search for additional information in the Internet but not in the library as more resources were available in the Internet. Students also mentioned they learnt by talking to teacher. Students learnt using combination of learning activities.

4.2 Learn via collaboration

There were no group projects in the MA course. Sometimes students did exercises and had group discussion in the classes. Some students mentioned they liked collaborative learning because it helped them to learn. They could learn from each other and understand their strengths and weaknesses in working together. However, some students did not like collaborative learning as they liked learning independently which learning time and pace were more flexible. Some did not like trouble-makers in a group. A student worried others laugh at him if his comments were nonsense.

For online communication, they used WhatsApp, Skype, Facebook and WeChat. Normally, they used text to communicate and upload photos for sharing in WhatsApp. For Skype, they used audio and video communication in group of 4 to 10 students. They uploaded and shared files, for example, answer of exercises, onto Facebook.

4.3 Learn for good assessment result

Students attended the classes and did online learning with the main reason for obtaining good assessment results. Majority of the students explicitly stated their reasons for learning were for passing examination and obtaining online participation marks which contributed to overall assessment results. Students found calculation was important in the MA course for passing the examination and to understand the steps in calculation was important. The purposes of getting good assessment results were to graduate, to get a certificate, to further study and to get into university. Two students mentioned that they learnt because he wanted to acquire knowledge.

Some students did online learning because they found online activities were useful for examination preparation. A student mentioned it was important for students that the online activities were related to examination. If online exercises were similar to questions in examination, they would do them more often. A student said that she would do online learning before examination only if online participation was not for assessment. It implied students did online learning and looked for learning resources in online environment which could help in obtaining good results in examination.

4.4 Learning activities helps study and enjoyed most

Students in general found doing online exercise, doing textbook exercise and attending class were most helpful. Some students found reading notes, talking to students, talking to teachers, searching online and reading textbook were helpful.

Students found doing online exercise and doing textbook exercise were the activities they enjoyed most. Some students found they enjoyed attending class, reading notes, talking to students, talking to teachers and searching online. They mentioned that they enjoyed these activities because they were helpful to their study for examination.

4.5 Perceived advantages of online learning

The major perceived advantage of online learning was flexible. They said online learning was convenient and they could learn anytime online. They could download learning resources in online system.

Students found online learning were useful for them to learn and prepare for examination. One student found the materials on online platform were more precise. Another student said self-assessment was available as instant feedback was provided in online activity. When a student had question to ask, he could read online materials to find the solution instead of sending email to teacher and wait for reply. Besides, additional resources were available in the online platform and they could assess them during self-learning.

4.6 Need more learning support

Students needed more learning support. For online resources, they needed to have audio and video of lectures, and video clips in Chinese, to help them learning before examination. A student needed more learning content on application of MA in real life and a student needed more practical contents with real-life case studies. Some students needed more online questions and more detailed explanation in the suggested answers.

Students found teacher support was important and they needed to have more support from teachers. They needed to have online class and online discussion facilitated by the teachers to answer their questions. A student needed the teacher to prepare videos to explain the answers of online exercises. Two students showed their needs on teacher's linking online and face-to-face teaching. They mentioned that teachers could post questions in the online platform for them to discuss and then extend the discussion into the next class.

4.7 Need mobile learning

Students mentioned their needs on having mobile learning to support their learning. Many students said that using mobile devices to learn was convenient. If there was a mobile app for the MA course, they will use it to learn more frequently. They would like use it in class, during self-learning and when travelling to school. A student showed preference on using mobile devices than using computers to learn.

The students had some ideas on how the mobile app could be designed. They wanted the app to contain review materials and exercises. Besides, reminders for

doing exercises and reading notes should be sent via mobile phone and links of the learning materials should be provided in the reminders so that they could access the contents conveniently.

However, some students showed concerns on mobile learning as some students did not have smart phone. Moreover, student might be easily distracted by other apps or function of the phone which might affect student's concentration in learning.

4.8 Preference in integrated and non-integrated blended learning

Nearly all students preferred learning in blended learning mode. Most of these these students preferred the blend with face-to-face learning, online leaning using computer and mobile learning.

About half of the students preferred integrated blended learning because they could learn with differenct ways. They realized that self-displine was important if online learning was complementary to face-to-face learning. One student felt that school fee had to be reduced if physical contact hour with teachers was reduced. The other half of the students preferred non-integrated blended learning as they wanted online learning as supplementary to face-to-face learning. They wanted a teacher to guide their learning all the time and they could ask questions immediately in the class. One student found that she could not concentrate when using computer to learn. Two students showed indifference in learning mode as long as marks were obtained.

4.9 Difficulties in blended learning

Students found technical problems in using the online platform. The platform was revamped in their year 2 study and they found the change affected their experience. Some students felt the online platform not user-friendly and difficult to use. The system performance was slow especially in examination period and some online activities were not functioned in all types of browsers. Some of the contents were found to have errors and not up-to-date. Also the instruction was unclear for doing online activities and some online exercises did not load when using mobile phone. They also found the courses, learning materials and learning activities were difficult to locate.

Medium of instruction was a problem for some of the students. Student found difficult to learn in English and they could understand more when learnt in Chinese. However, they needed to answer in English in examination and so they needed to learn in English. A student suggested the course providing video clips with Chinese narration for them to learn the topics again after class. A few students mentioned the English proficiency of their teacher was not good enough.

Some students had problems in self-learning environment, for example, too busy, no time, not self-disciplined and lazy. A student felt isolation in online learning and needed to talk to teacher and students during learning. Some other students found immediate support from teacher was insufficient during online learning.

5 Discussion

From the results and findings, the following issues are identified regarding learning experiences of sub-degree students in blended learning environment.

5.1 Learning Engagement

Students learnt by participating in in-class activities, self-learning activities and online activities. Students mentioned 8 types of learning activities in blended learning helpful. They include doing online exercise and doing textbook exercises, attending class, reading notes, talking to students, talking to teachers, searching online and reading textbook. Student enjoyed 7 types of learning activities and all these activities were considered as the helpful activities except reading textbook which they found boring and time-consuming. It was found that students enjoyed helpful learning activities and they engaged in learning via activities they enjoyed.

5.2 Importance of Aligning Assessment with Learning Activity

Students learnt because they wanted to acquire knowledge and to obtain good assessment results. Their engagement in learning related to how the learning activities helped them to achieve their intended learning outcome. They engaged in learning activities which they found them useful for examination preparation or for assessment. Therefore, it is important to align assessment with learning activities so that students would like to learn through the activities and can learn through the activities.

5.3 Online Collaboration

Some students like collaborative learning but some dislike it. Although many students like face-to-face communication more, they also used online communication to learn. They did not use the online platform provided by the School for communication. Instead, they used popular software or apps in the market, including WhatsApp, Skype, Facebook and Wechat, to ask questions, upload photos with learning contents and share answers to others. They can learn from peers via online collaboration. However, students showed their isolation problems and needs on teaching support via online communication. They needed teacher's immediate support when learning online and needed online communication with teachers.

5.4 Enhancing Blended Learning Experiences

It is important to understand students' difficulties and needs for enhancing their learning experiences in blended learning environment. The degree of integration of online components and face-to-face components should be appropriated. Update learning contents, bi-lingual contents and more questions with detailed feedback should be provided. To help students' learning online, immediate online teaching and technical support should be provided. For technical support, user-friendly system and mobile app should be developed to facilitate students' learning.

6 Conclusion

A thematic analysis was performed to understand learning experiences of the sub-degree students in blended learning environment. The themes in learn via learning activities, learn via collaboration, learn for good assessment result, learning activities helps study and enjoyed most, perceived advantages of online learning, need more learning support, need mobile learning, preference in integrated and non-integrated blended learning, and difficulties in blended learning were discussed.

It is recommended to enhance the students learning experiences through the following ways. Firstly, the design of blended learning course should align with assessment. The learning activities should be design to help students achieving learning outcomes with assessment and help students studying for examination. Larger question pool, detailed instant feedback and practical learning should be provided for them to study. Secondly, continuous improvement should be provided for online learning. The online materials should be maintained with update contents. Besides, new trends in educational technology, for instance, mobile learning, should be considered for providing needed support to students. Thirdly, more online collaboration should be considered for blended learning design. Online classes and discussion forums should be used for collaborative learning in online environment. This can provide an alternative for students to learn from teachers and peers and minimize the isolation problem in online learning. Fourthly, more supports should be provided to students so that they can get help during online learning. Teachers should respond to students regularly and more frequently in online environment. Technical support on using the online platform should be easy to contact and responsive. Instruction of using learning activities should be more comprehensive.

This paper documented interim results of a doctoral programme research. Further research such us individual interviews for more in-depth analysis will be conducted. The study contributes to fill the research gap in understanding blended learning experiences of sub-degree students in Hong Kong.

Acknowledgments. This paper documented interim results of a doctoral programme research. This is to acknowledge the University of Nottingham, United Kingdom and the supervisors, Dr. Gordon Joyes and Prof. Charles Crook, of the Doctor of Education (Lifelong Education) programme. Their dedication in supporting and guiding the research is much appreciated.

References

Au O. and Kwan R. (2009) Experience on Outcome-Based Teaching and Learning. In Wang F. L., Fong J., Zhang L., and Lee V. S. K. (ed.) *Hybrid Learning and Education*. Germany: Springer.

Biggs J. and Collis K.F. (1982) *Evaluating the Quality of Learning - the SOLO Taxonomy*. New York: Academic Press.

Biggs J. and Tang C. (2007) *Teaching for Quality Learning at University*. UK: The Society for Research into Higher Education & Open University Press.

Biggs J. (2003) *Teaching for Quality Learning at University*. Buckingham: The Open University Press.

Braun V. and Clarke V. (2006) Using Thematic Analysis in Psychology. *Qualitative Research in Psychology*, 3 (2). pp. 77-101.

Braun V. and Wilkinson S. (2003) Liability or Asset? Women Talk about The Vagina. *Psychology of Women Section Review*, 5, 28-42.

Chan Y. M. and Chan C. M. S. (2010) Approach to Learning of Sub-Degree Students in Hong Kong. *Research in Education*, Vol. 84, No. 1, 65-77.

Federation for Self-Financing Tertiary Education (2013) *General Education Guidebook*, HK: FSTE.

HKU (2010) HKU Website, Retrieved 20 November 2010 at http://www.cetl.hku.hk/outcomes-based-approaches-student-learning.

Keppell M. J. (2007) Instructional Designers on the Borderline: Brokering Across Communities of Practice. In M. Keppell (Ed.), *Instructional Design: Case Studies in Communities of Practice* (pp. 68-89). Hershey, PA: Information Science Publishing.

Lee K. K. and Chong M. P. (2008) Blended Learning: A Case Study for Japanese Language Studies. In Fong J., Kwan R., Wang F. L. (Eds.) *Proceedings of the 1st International Conference on Hybrid Learning and Education* (pp. 450-462), Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer.

Leung C. H. (2012) Developing the OBTL Curriculum with Blended Learning to Enhance Student Learning Effectiveness in the Undergraduate ECE Program. *New Horizons in Education*, Vol. 60, No.2, October 2012.

Mong Y., Chan M., & Chan F.K.H. (2007) Web-based Outcome-Based Teaching and Learning – An Experience Report. In Leung, H., Li, F., Lau, R. and Li, Q. (eds) *Advances in Web Based Learning – ICWL 2007*, Germany: Springer.

Piskurich G.M. (2006) *Rapid Instructional Design (2nd Ed.)*, NY: Wiley, John & Sons, Incorporated.

Stake R. E. (1995) The Art of Case Study Research, Thousand Oaks, Calif: Sage Publications.

Tsui C. S. K., Chan P. C. L., Tian V. I., Li K. C. and Ho A, W, M. (2013) Effectiveness of blended learning : a study on undergraduate students in Hong Kong, Lee Shau Kee School of Business and Administration, HK: Open University of Kong Kong.

Wang L. (2010) Implementing and Promoting Blended Learning in Higher Education Institutions: Comparing Different Approaches. In E. Ng (Ed.), *Comparative Blended Learning Practices and Environments* (pp. 70-87). Hershey, PA: Information Science Reference.

Wellington J. (2000) Education Research: Contemporary Issues and Practical Approaches, London: Continuum.

Yeh H. W. M. (2013) Developing an Autonomous Language Learning Framework in a Blended Learning Environment: A Hong Kong Case Study. In Bryan V. C. and Wang V. C. X. (Eds.) *Technology Use and Research Approaches for Community Education and Professional Development* (pp. 150-170). Hershey, PA: Information Science Reference.

Yin R. K. (1993) *Applications of Case Study Research*, UK: Sage Publications, Inc.

Yin R. K. (2003) *Case Study Research: Design and Methods (3rd Ed.)*, UK: Sage Publications, Inc.

Social Media Education: Barriers and Critical Issues

Melani Au, Jeanne Lam and Radar Chan

Centre for Cyber Learning, HKU SPACE
The University of Hong Kong, Hong Kong SAR, China
melani.au@hkuspace.hku.hk

Abstract. As one of the highest smartphone penetration regions in the globe, Hong Kong has more than 12 million mobile users are capable to access mobile data services. People spend time on their mobile devices for information, entertainment as well as communication. With the advancement of information, communication and technology (ICT) especially in mobile technology, various online social media tools, e.g. Facebook, WhatsApp, rapidly developed in the past decade. The use of these tools is so overwhelming which transformed people's way of communication. Discussions on using social media in education are getting keen. However, regardless of the popularity of social media in Hong Kong, the effectiveness of using existing social media tools to facilitate teaching and learning is not noticeable. This paper illustrates the barriers behind this phenomenon in Hong Kong. Factors from technological perspective, institutional perspective and users' perspective are critically discussed. It is believed that with optimal monitoring, motivation and planning, social media can be beneficial to both institutions, teachers and students in the long run.

Keywords: social media, social network, social media learning, mobile technology

1. Introduction

In the past decades, the continuous development of information, communication and technology (ICT) brought tremendous changes to human's way of living. With a few clicks on the computers, billion-pieces of information are transmitted through the World Wide Web. People can manage their livings from shopping grocery online, reserving medical appointment to managing bank accounts. As mobile technology is getting mature, use of smartphone becomes very popular. Once the mobile device is connected to mobile data services, people can access to numerous information through mobile apps with only several touches on the screen. The introduction of various social media tools, e.g. Facebook, WhatsApp and WeChat, significantly evolves people's way of communication.

Regardless of geographical boundaries and timezone, people can share, comment and acquire information anywhere and anytime. The flow of electronic information has never been that rapid before. As one of the highest smartphone penetration regions with more than 12.1 million mobile data service users (OGCIO, 2014), accessing to social media tools becomes an integral part of Hong Kong users. Such advancement of ICT and mobile technology also brought impacts on education. Though face-to-face classroom teaching is still popular, integration of online learning components enhances the flexibility and effectiveness of learning and teaching (Wagner et al., 2005). With the high responsiveness and popularity of social media tools, discussion of adopting social media in education becomes keen. Higher education institutions (HEI) in Hong Kong are aware of the strong influence of social media, yet, HEIs are concerned of the originality of materials shared and adopted from these tools (Moran, Seaman & Tinti-Kane, 2011). Although the costs of using existing social media tools are low, technological support, security and privacy issues may arise. Moreover, the strong emphasis of academic results in Hong Kong education system cultivates an "examination-oriented" culture across the industry. As long as the tools are not related to examinations, both teachers and students are not motivated to participate. Hence, in spite of the wide use of social media in Hong Kong, its adoption to Hong Kong education is challenging and argumentative. This paper illustrates the issues that barrier the use of social media tools in Hong Kong education. Factors from technological perspective, institutional perspective and users' perspective are critically discussed. Suggestions for optimal adoption of social media tools are made at the end.

2. Literature Review

Over the past decades, when people refer to the term "social media", they immediately think of various social media tools, such as Facebook, WhatsApp, LinkedIn and MySpace, etc. However, "Social media" is more than just communication tools. As defined by Ahlqvist, Bäck, Halonen and Heinonen (2008), social media is built on three elements: content, communities and Web 2.0 which users can make use of web technologies to create and share different forms of contents in social nature. Kietzmann, Hermkens, McCarthy and Silvestre (2011) later refined "Social media employs mobile and web-based technologies to create highly interactive platforms via which individuals and communities share, co-create, discuss, and modify user-generated content". With the emphasis on "interaction", "creation" and "technology", social media evolves the traditional way of people's communication. Everyone is more willing to share and interact in virtual communities which blur geographical boundaries and timezone. Such interactions and collaborations are highly valued in learning and teaching. With the integration of ICT in education since the mid-1990s, its benefits are recognizable in terms

of flexibility, dynamic learning environment and student-centred learning (Oliver, 2002). A European study conducted by Redecker, Ala-Mutka and Punie (2010) stated adoption of social media in European education makes study process more personalized and collaborative. It offers specific opportunities including: enhancement of innovation and creativity, improving the quality of learning outcomes and fostering learner mobility. However, researchers argued that lack of supervision and improper use of social media brought risks of privacy invasion and online harassment (O'Keeffe & Clarke-Pearson, 2011). The freedom and openness provided by such social media tools also lead to excessive sharing of information, yet, it is hard to prove if all the information shared is correct.

According to the latest figure from the OGCIO (2014), Hong Kong's broadband and mobile penetrations are at 85% and 237% respectively, among the highest around the globe. Regardless of a mature ICT infrastructure, studies conducted on the current use of social media in Hong Kong education industry are limited. A research performed by a group of Hong Kong researchers discussed that online social networks influenced students' social-academic integration and learning outcomes. Findings indicated that online social networking had a more direct impact on student social learning, while the impact on academic learning outcomes was more steady (Tian, Yu, Vogel & Kwok, 2011). Some experimental studies were also performed to provide teachers and students with a designated e-Writing blog for learning and teaching English languages (Ying et al., 2013). Though responses from students were somehow positive, results shown that they tended to pay more attentions on personalizing their blogs instead of collaborating with peers for learning purposes. Besides, the sample size was too small to generalize the phenomenon over the region.

3. Barriers and issues for Hong Kong education industry

Hong Kong's ICT infrastructure is one of the best among the world with a high household broadband penetration, it is easy for learners to get access to numerous online resources for learning purposes. The use of ICT in learning and teaching has been widely discussed which both teachers and students recognized its effectiveness in different aspects. Yet, as the trend moves toward learning through collaborations and interactions with Web 2.0 technology, the effectiveness seems gradual. The popularity of social media tools in Hong Kong has no doubt encouraged peer communications and exchange of information, nevertheless, students did not perceive a connection between online social activities and classroom learning (Greenhow & Robelia, 2009). While education institutions in Hong Kong are making efforts to engage social media in learning and teaching, a few factors are needed to be considered before implementation.

3.1 Technological Difficulties

Large variations of mobile devices. The advancement of mobile technology and mobile data services make online access more flexible and efficient. Different social media tools can be accessed solely via mobile devices (e.g. WhatsApp or LINE) or in both desktop and mobile format (e.g. Facebook, Youtube) which fosters rapid communication and collaboration between learners. Though the number of mobile device users is increasing, the configurations, from hardware (e.g. differences in screen sizes) to software (e.g. operation systems), of different mobile devices vary significantly. Compared to desktop version, mobile apps of social media tools are simplified which may not fit into the configurations of all devices. Some of the functions may be disabled and frequent update of software is required. When social media is used as learning and teaching channel, teachers have to ensure the features of the tool are functional so that every student is able to use. Yet, it is difficult and time-consuming to standardize them.

Risk of security and privacy issues. Like all other information technology tools, security and privacy are always the concerns when using social media for learning. When current social media tools are designed for easy communication and sharing of multimedia contents, such "convenience" may put security and privacy at risk. Nowadays, advanced technology is able to keep tracking of people's online activities. O'Keeffe and Clarke-Pearson (2011) mentioned that once Internet users access to the Web, they will leave records called the "digital footprints", from the websites we visited to the last click that we pressed on the Internet, all these actions leave evidence for webmasters to trace for our online habits. Social media developers might make use of those private information for their own benefits without users' consents. As we can see from our own social network sites, the developers are able to access for our peers' contact list which hundreds of spam invitations of online games and promotions were sent to us per month, even without the senders' notice.

3.2 Rapid Changing Environment

Loss of control and monitoring. Though education institutions encourage collaborations among students and teachers to facilitate positive learning outcomes, they still emphasize on control and monitoring on quality of learning and teaching. As there are many kinds of external open social media sources available in current society, it is hard for institutions to monitor each tool to ensure learners are using them properly. Greenhow and Robelia, (2009) stated that institutions need to have adequate capacity to monitor various the activities took place on social media at the same time, e.g. instant messaging, wall posts,

comments, etc.. Institutions face a dilemma between their "openness to communications" and "control over content posted in social media". If institutions are afraid of these negativities, why bother to use them? (Reuben, 2008). A survey conducted by Seaman and Tinti-Kane (2013) on faculty indicated that over 70% of faculty member concerns the lack of integrity of student submissions. Since sharing of information is too easy, the originality of work piece is difficult to be identified. This can also explain why faculty is not confident to use social media tools. In order to the monitoring issue, some of the HEIs in Hong Kong developed social media tools for their internal use, e.g. learning through blogging in an English course (Ying et al., 2013). But the time and money invested in developing the tool are long and huge, compared to the benefits bring to the institutions, such massive investment makes institutions hesitate to proceed for their own development.

Changes in educational approach. When embedding social media in learning and teaching, it requires institutions to deploy new pedagogical approach. They may need to re-evaluate their position as a knowledge provider in the community and define new strategies, methodologies and tools. Moreover, in order to deliver promising learning experiences, training and support have to be provided to teachers, students as well as administrative staff (Redecker, Ala-Mutka & Punie, 2010). Education institutions need to put huge efforts, in terms of money and manpower, to educate users for the appropriate use of social media, especially issues of intellectual property and rules of conduct. Such changes bring impacts to users in all levels which resistance to changes may arise.

3.3 Individual Concerns

Teachers' perspective. The format of teaching in Hong Kong education relies mainly on face-to-face classroom teaching with certain integration of online learning. The extent of ICT usage may be limited to disseminating teaching materials through online learning platforms. Even if social media is used, teachers usually select some multimedia contents, such as videos from Youtube and Podcasts, to be shown during lecture (Moran, Seaman & Tinti-Kane, 2011). All teaching approaches are "one-way information transmission" but not really reflecting the value of using social media. When embedding social media into teaching process, the role of teachers no long act as an instructor but a facilitator and a mentor, to guide and encourage students' discussions. As abovementioned, without certain trainings and supports given by the institutions, teachers may not be able to adapt to this new transition (Redecker, Ala-Mutka & Punie, 2010). Yan, Au, Chan and Tsang (2013) also mentioned that teachers get used to the traditional way of teaching and would not be easy to change. Besides, when the teaching schedule in Hong Kong education system is usually very tight, especially for primary and secondary schools which must follow the

syllabus assigned by Education Bureau, teacher would treat "social media teaching" as extra tasks that increase their workload, they would be unwilling to do unless sufficient incentives are given.

Students' perspective. Teenage students are sensitive to technology changes. Learning to use new IT tools is an easy task for them. However, in students' perceptions, there is a lack of linkage between using social media to their academic learning. Researchers found that students have high activity level in social media for social purpose but are less motivated when it is connected to learning. Some students reflected that social media should not be used as a tool for academic work (Madge, Meek, Wellens & Hooley, 2009).Wong (2004) also discussed that "the assessment system for Asian higher education institutions is generally examination based while the style of teaching and learning is aimed at helping students to pass the examination". As Hong Kong students were brought up by a strictly designed education system which public examinations have significant influences on their futures. This "examination-oriented" concept is strongly implanted to Hong Kong students' minds. Thus, Hong Kong students will not have any interest to use social media in their study if it does not benefit to students in their academic assessment.

4. Conclusions

Regardless of the overwhelming use of social media in social context in Hong Kong, integration of social media in learning and teaching encounters a number of barriers and issues. Due to the rigidity of systems for primary and secondary education, there is little room for primary and secondary schools for adopting such tools in education. Relatively, the flexibility is larger for higher education, however, concerns on security and control, changes involved in institutional educational approach discourage such use. Besides, teachers' eagerness on facilitating communication and students' perception of lack of connect between social media and academic learning also raise the hurdle.

In view of the potential benefits which social media can bring to learning and teaching, institutions are suggested to take a step-by-step methodology for integration of these tools. First, use of social media should be positioned as a supplementary tool to propose gradual change in pedagogical approach. Institutions should have a guideline clearly stated the extent of social media usage and institutional monitoring. Over-control on the use of social media is definitely not recommended as this would violate the meaning of its use. Social media can be used as a medium for creating question-and-answer (Q&A) communities for course content. Both teachers and students can contribute to the Q&A which everyone can see all the contents. This also helps to lessen teachers' burden for answering the same questions during class and reduce their resistance for the

change. Intrinsic incentive such as awards or prizes can be given to the most contributed teachers to motivate them. Second, once teachers are more engaged in social media learning, they can act as facilitators to encourage students sharing and communicating course content via these tools. A study indicated that when teachers are more involved and self-disclosed in social media, students would be more motivated in social media learning (Mazer, Murphy & Simonds, 2007). However, institutions and teachers have to set appropriate regulations to avoid abuse usage and stated those regulations explicitly to every user. Again, intrinsic incentive would be a good way for encouraging students to contribute. Furthermore, if students' participations in social media will be taken into account for academic outcomes, the effectiveness will be definitely enhanced. This kind of specific value added to the use these tools stimulate users' interests and motivations (Silius et al., 2010). Finally, when acceptance of all teachers and students are high, institutions can re-define the pedagogical approach to embed the use of social media to a larger extent. Rather than focusing on formal academic learning, institutions should be aware of the positive influence from informal learning which can complement, emphasize creativity and interaction (Greenhow & Robelia, 2009). There is no doubt that academic knowledge is important, yet, the interpersonal skills that students acquired for searching, sharing and commenting on relevant information are valuable. Such skills would be certainly beneficial to students in their learning.

In the inevitably change of ICT and emphasis on lifelong learning in Hong Kong, institutions, teachers and students should make the most from the use of latest ICT tools in learning and teaching, so that they can maximize the benefits and enhance the competencies in this ever-changing society.

Reference

Ahlqvist, T., Bäck, A., Halonen, M., & Heinonen, S. (2008). Social media roadmaps: exploring the futures triggered by social media. *VTT Research Notes, 2454*. Retrieved from http://www.vtt.fi/inf/pdf/tiedotteet/2008/T2454.pdf

Greenhow, C., & Robelia, B. (2009).Informal learning and identity formation in online social networks. In *Learning Media and Technology, 34*(2), 119-140. London, United Kingdom: Routledge

Kietzmann, J., Hemkens, K., McCarthy, I., & Silvestre, B. (2011). Social Media? Get serious! Understanding the functional building blocks of social media. *Business Horizon, 54*(3), 241-251.

Madge, C., Meek, J., Wellens, J., & Hooley, T. (2009). Facebook, social integration and informal learning at university: "It is more for socialising and talking to friends about work than for actually doing work". *Learning Media and Technology*. London, United Kingdom: Routledge.

Mazer, J., Murphy, R., & Simonds, C. (2007). I'll see you on "Facebook": The effects of computer-mediated teacher self-disclosure on student motivation, affective learning, and classroom climate. In *Communication Education, 56*(1), 1-17. London, United Kingdom: Routledge.

Moran, M., Seaman, J., & Tinti-Kane, H. (2011).*Teaching, learning, and sharing: How today's higher education faculty use social media*. Boston: Pearson. Retrieved from http://files.eric.ed.gov/fulltext/ED535130.pdf

Office of the Government Chief Information Officer (OGCIO).(2014). *Hong Kong- A premier location as an ICT hub*. Hong Kong, China: HKSAR Government.

Oliver, R. (2002). The role of ICT in higher education for the 21st century: ICT as a change agent for education. In the *Proceedings of the Higher Education for the 21st Century Conference*. Retrieved from http://bhs-ict.pbworks.com/f/role%20of%20ict.pdf

Redecker, C., Ala-Mutka, K., & Punie, Y. (2010).*Learning 2.0- The impact of social media on learning in Europe*. Luxembourg: European Commission. Retrieved from http://www.ict-21.ch/com-ict/IMG/pdf/learning-2.0-EU-17pages-JRC56958.pdf

Reuben, R. (2008). The use of social media in higher education for marketing and communications: a guide for professional in higher education. In *Seminario Académico Tendencias En La Formacion online documento.* Retrieved from http://www.ciff.net/seminarioformancionononline/DocumentoSeminarioII.pdf

Seaman, J. & Tinti-Kane, H. (2013).*Social media for teaching and learning*. Boston: Pearson.

Silius, K., Miilumaki, T., Huhtamaki, J., Tebest, T., Merilainen, J., & Pohjolainen, S. (2010). Students' motivations for social media enhanced studying and learning. Knowledge Management & E-Learning: An International Journal, 2(1). Retrieved from http://www.kmel-journal.org/ojs/index.php/online-publication/article/viewFile/55/39

Tian, S., Yu, A., Vogel, D., & Kwok, R. (2011). The impact on online social networking on learning: a social integration perspective. *International Journal of Networking and Virtual Organisations, 8*(3/4), 264-280.

Wagner, D., Day, B., James, T., Kozma, R., Miller, J., & Unwin, T. (2005). *Monitoring and evaluation of ICT in education projects- A handbook for developing countries.* Washington, DC: The World Bank. Retrieved from http://www.sca2006.tic-educa.org/archivos/modulo_2/sesion_7/Monitoring%20and%20Evaluation%20of%20ICT%20in%20Education%20Projects.pdf#page=31

Wong, J. (2004). Are the learning styles of Asian international students culturally or contextually based?.*International Education Journal, 4*(4).

Yan, K., Au, M., Chan, R., & Tsang, C. (2013). Open education: Challenges in Hong Kong. In J. Lam, K. Li, S. Cheung & F. Wang (Eds.), *Knowledge sharing through technology: 8th International Conference on Information and Communication Technology in Teaching and Learning, ICT 2013* (200-211). Berlin, Germany: Springer.

Ying, K., Cheung, M., Leung, K., Kwan, R., Lee, R., & Wong, K. (2013). Learning through blogging: Understanding teacher and student perceptions towards English writing blogs. In J. Lam, K. Li, S. Cheung, & F. Wang (Eds.), *Knowledge sharing through technology: 8th International Conference on Information and Communication Technology in Teaching and Learning, ICT 2013* (200-211). Berlin, Germany: Springer.

Moving towards a Heutagogical Learning Environment

Kin Chew Lim

School of Science and Technology, SIM University of Singapore.
461 Clementi Road, Singapore 599491, Singapore
kclim@unisim.edu.sg

Abstract. Technology-based education can be said to comprise content, technology and pedagogy. Content can get obsolete quickly. Technology is just a tool, an enabler or an enhancer. Technology changes so fast that it is hard to keep up with the latest. Nonetheless, technology is the easiest part to implement in any technology-based learning. However, pedagogy is usually the hardest part to handle. The School of Science and Technology (SST) of the SIM University conducts courses for working adults. Heutagogy, or self-determined learning, provides a learning approach that is very relevant to how we teach our students.

This paper reviews the actions SST has taken in order to move towards a heutagogically based model. These actions cover seven areas: student role, teacher role, content, curriculum characteristics, social characteristics, role for technology, and assessment. These actions are helping the SST to transform our education from a didactic one to a heutagogical learning environment.

Keywords: online learning; quality assurance, student engagement, student satisfaction

1 Introduction

Technology-based education can be said to comprise content, technology and pedagogy (Mishra, P., Koehler, 2006). Content can get obsolete quickly. Technology is just a tool, an enabler or an enhancer. Technology changes so fast that it is hard to keep up with the latest gadgets. Nonetheless, in technology-based education, technology is the easiest part to implement. On the other hand, pedagogy is usually the hardest part to handle. The School of Science and Technology (SST) of the SIM University (UniSIM) conducts courses for working adults. Heutagogy, or self-determined learning, provides a learning approach that is very relevant to how we teach our students.

The purpose of this paper is to illustrate how the SST is evolving a technology-based learning environment in which we want to have the following characteristics:

i. Promotes self-determined learning;
ii. Empowers student learning and provides resources;
iii. Achieves meaningful, purposeful learning experiences relevant to learners' needs;

iv. Develops flexible curriculum with double-looped learning opportunities;
v. Promotes independent & collaborative learning;
vi. Facilitates exploration, collaboration, and self-actualization and
vii. Encourages self-diagnosis and knowledge application.

1.1 Background

UniSIM started out as a collaboration project between the Open University of UK (OUUK) and the Singapore Ministry of Education (Afidah, 1997) in 1992. It offered degree programmes in English, Mathematics and Computer Science mainly to secondary school teachers. It later evolved to become an OU Centre and finally as the SIM University in 2005. UniSIM is now regarded as the sixth university of Singapore. At the same time, it is the first privately funded university. Its mission is to create excellence in lifelong education through a uniquely-designed learning experience, equipping learners for a better future (UniSIM #1, 2014).

The SST is one of the four schools in the UniSIM. The other three schools are the School of Arts and Social Sciences, the School of Business and the School of Human Development and Social Services (UniSIM #2, 2014). At the moment the SST offers 12 part-time undergraduate degree programmes.

The drive to introduce e-learning in its curriculum started some time in 2009 when the then Chancellor of UniSIM directed that by the year 2015 50% of all the courses in UniSIM must be delivered in e-learning format. Internally, we have a Learning Services Division which oversees the development of all e-learning resources. This Division is headed by a Vice President. There are three departments under this position: Electronic Technology and Production, Teaching and Learning Services and the Learning Systems and Applications (UniSIM #3, 2014). However, individual schools are responsible for its own e-learning implementation.

2 Heutagogical Learning Environment

According to Jane Eberle and Marcus Childress, authors of the paper on "Using Heutagogy to address the needs of online learners" (Eberle, J., Childress, M, 2006), the seven factors that determine a heutagogical learning environment are student role, teacher role, content, curriculum characteristics, social characteristics, role of technology and assessment.

2.1 Student Role

In SST, we interpret the first factor (**student role**) to mean that the student has to be a self-determined learner. Towards this end, we have introduced the interactive study guides (iSGs) for all the courses in the various degree programmes. These are available either in the PDF format or the ePUB format on mobile devices (UniSIM #4, 2014). In addition, we organized webinars on reading effectively, remembering well and doing well in examinations. Most of the learning materials are uploaded on our Blackboard learning management system. Discussion forums are common in many of the courses.

2.2 Teacher Role

For the second factor on the **teacher role**, we decided to reduce didactic teaching. Instead, we promote active learning (University of Minnesota, 2008). As most of our teaching staff members are carried out by our part-time associate faculty members, we organize workshops for them. Our eLearning master plan requires us to have 50% of all our courses delivered in the e-format. These e-courses have to be designed according to standard guidelines like have proper learning objectives, chunked lessons, sufficient learning activities and assessments included in them. In addition, all e-courses need to go through pilot tests in which student users test use the e-courses. Quality checks are done before the e-courses are released for use by the students.

2.3 Content

The third factor in having a heutagogical learning environment is the **content**. The e-learning content we develop has to provide meaningful, purposeful learning experiences which are relevant to the learners' needs. By employing associate faculty members who are professionals in their respective discipline areas in the industry, we are actually providing content with learning experiences relevant to what our students want to study. For example, in the degree programme on Aerospace Systems, the associate faculty members come from the aircraft industry in Singapore (UniSIM #5, 2014). We believe that having well-developed technology-based content together with teachers who are actually involved with the content activities make the SST courses much more realistic and practical. Other than those e-courses mentioned above, we also use virtual classes using the Blackboard Collaborate web conferencing system to deliver our courses. The intention is to encourage our students to be more independent and not to depend on the traditional classroom approach. By 2015, 50% of all the SST courses will have virtual classes. Students who missed the live virtual classes can retrieve the recorded versions and go through the recordings. Our students can then spend more time asking questions online on topics that they do not understand well rather than wasting time travelling to the campus.

2.4 Curriculum Characteristics

Curriculum characteristics is the fourth factor in the heutagogical learning environment. The aim is to develop a flexible curriculum with double-looped learning opportunities.

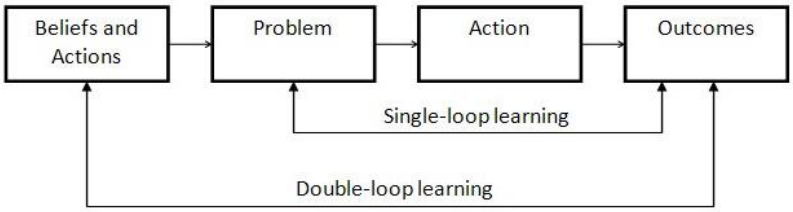


Fig. 1. Double-loop learning (Eberle & Childress, 2005)

"In double-loop learning, learners consider the problem and the resulting action and outcomes, in addition to reflecting upon the problem-solving process and how it influences the learner's own beliefs and actions (see Figure 1). Double-loop learning occurs when learners "question and test one's personal values and assumptions as being central to enhancing learning how to learn" (Argyris & Schön, 1978).

Providing such a flexible curriculum is a difficult task. Ensuring double-lop learning is even harder. So, whatever we provide with the technology-based learning we need to ensure that this central idea of double-loop learning must take place. What we have done in the SST is to put in place a course audit system.

Fig. 2. ABET's Feedback for Continuous Improvement (Rogers, G., 2007) (ABET – Accreditation Board for Engineering and Technology)

The "Programme Educational Outcomes" in Fig. 2 can be likened to the "Beliefs and Actions" in Fig. 1. Similarly, the "Evaluation: Interpretation of Evidence" can be likened to the "Outcomes" of Fig. 1. Whether it is an e-course or otherwise, such an audit system can ensure quality in the SST courses.

2.5 Social Characteristics

Social characteristics are the fifth factor in our heutagogical learning environment. The aim is to have independent and collaborative learning amongst our students. In this aspect, the SST students have several group-based assignments during the course of their study. In addition, many of our SST programmes require the students to complete their capstone projects. These require the students to develop their independent and collaborative learning skills. Inevitably, the students and the associate faculty members will resort to using much technology-based teaching and learning resources in order to complete their assignments or projects.

2.6 Role for Technology

The sixth factor is the **role for technology**. Technology, as used in technology-enhanced learning is really to facilitate exploration, collaboration, and self-actualization. There is always the challenge in infusing technology into the day-to-day lessons. More often than nought, technology becomes dominant in any e-course and the learning takes a backseat. Nonetheless, we have done the following:

i. Asynchronous courses delivered from Blackboard
ii. SST's Virtual Class Initiative:
    a. 50% of all courses to be completed by 2015
    b. Training for Associate Faculty members and students
    c. Competency Tests for Associate Faculty members
    d. Connection Test (PC, headset & microphone) on actual day
    e. Technical help support
iii. Locked-down browser for use in examinations (for reading digitized documents, e.g. PDF, ePUB with Readium)
iv. Contingency Plan for technology failure

2.7 Assessment

Last but not the least is **assessment**, which forms the seventh factor in a heutagogical learning environment. The aim of this factor is really in the self-diagnosis and knowledge application of what the student has learnt. To this end, the SST has introduced initiatives such as the following:

i. Pre-Class Quizzes
ii. Formative Assessment Questions
iii. SST's policy: OCAS:OES = 30%:70% (N.B. OCAS – Overall Continuous Assessment Score; OES – Overall Examination Score)
iv. Challenge Examinations

3 Conclusion

Technology-based education is a given. But the question really is not all about technology especially in educational institutions. It is all about learning. As the SST moves towards a heutagogical learning environment, we need to keep asking ourselves whether our students are learning better with our teachers, resources, content, curriculum and the learning environment. Are we developing capable people who possess an "all round" capacity centered on the characteristics of high

self-efficacy, knowing how to learn, creativity, the ability to use competencies in novel as well as familiar situations, possessing appropriate values and working well with others (Hase, 2004)?

Whatever it is, learning is a human activity and no two persons learn the same way. As we gain more experience in using a heutagogical learning environment, we should be able to develop the potential of many of our students to handle lifelong challenges.

References

Afidah, N. (1997). *Open University Degree Programme (OUDP)*. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://eresources.nlb.gov.sg/infopedia/articles/SIP_92_2004-12-30.html

Argyris & Schön. (1978), as cited in Hase, 2009, (pp. 45-46).

Eberle, J., Childress, M. (2006). *Using Heutagogy to Address the Needs of Online Learners (Distance Learning)* (p. 8). The-Crankshaft Publishing, USA.

Eberle, J., Childress, M. (2006). *Using Heutagogy to Address the Needs of Online Learners (Distance Learning).* The-Crankshaft Publishing, USA.

Eberle & Childress. (2005). *Using Heutagogy to Address the Needs of Online Learners (Distance Learning)* (p. 183). The-Crankshaft Publishing, USA.

Hase. (2004). Self-determined learning: heutagogy in action. London; New York: Bloomsbury Academic.

International Digital Publication Forum. (2014). *ePUB.* http://idpf.org/epub

Mishra, P., Koehler. (2006). *Technological Pedagogical Content Knowledge: A Framework for Teacher Knowledge (pp. 8 - 13)*. Michigan State University.

Readium. (2014). *Readium.org: Open Source Technology for EPUB 3 and the Open Web Platform*. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://readium.org/

Rogers, G. (2007). *Assessment for Quality Assurance*. How to design and assess learning Outcomes in Higher Education. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://www.oaq.ch/pub/en/documents/Rogers_Workshop.pdf

UniSIM #1. (2014). *Vision, Mission and Core Values*. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://www.unisim.edu.sg/about-unisim/Overview/Pages/Vision-Mission-Core-Values.aspx

UniSIM #2. (2014). *Undergraduate Studies (Part-time)*. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://www.unisim.edu.sg/programmes/Pages/Undergrad-Studies-Overview.aspx

UniSIM #3. (2014). *Organisation Structure*. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://www.unisim.edu.sg/about-unisim/Pages/Organisation-Structure.aspx

UniSIM #4. (2014). *UniSIM Mobile*. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://www.unisim.edu.sg/mobile/unisim-mobile.html

UniSIM #5. (2014). *B Eng Aerospace Systems*. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://www.unisim.edu.sg/programmes/programme-details/Pages/B-Eng-Aerospace-Systems.aspx

UniSIM #6. (2014). *Blackboard Collaborate*. Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://elearn.unisim.edu.sg/elearn.htm

University of Minnesota, (2008). *What is Active Learning?* Retrieved May 19, 2014, from http://www1.umn.edu/ohr/teachlearn/tutorials/active/what/

Student Engagement in the Use of Instant Messaging Communication in Flexible Education

Francis Yue

School of Continuing and Professional Education, City University of Hong Kong

83 Tat Chee Avenue, Kowloon Tong , Kowloon, SAR, China

cmfrayue@cityu.edu.hk

Abstract. The use of smartphones to communicate among students using instant messaging is very popular in Hong Kong. Recent research has been done on the use of instant messaging in teaching and learning especially in the tertiary education context. The use of instant messaging communication on undergraduate dissertation supervision in the context of flexible teaching and learning with the emphasis on student engagement was discussed. Some measures of student engagement in such communication are proposed.

Keywords: *Flexible education, Instant messaging, Student engagement, Teaching and learning*

1. Introduction

According to the latest statistics published (February 2014) by the Office of the Communications Authority (The Government of Hong Kong Special Administrative Region), there are 17,224,652 mobile subscribers in Hong Kong. Out of these subscribers, 12,525,316 of them are 2.5G and 3G/4G mobile subscribers. The mobile subscriber penetration rate is 238.6% which is very high in the world. The high ownership of mobile phones among local undergraduate students coupled with the good communication network infrastructure constitutes a very good flexible teaching and learning environment.

Flexible education has to be student-centered and that continuous guidance and support need to be provided to the students. The use of instant messaging (IM) communication plays an important role in flexible education in the way that it can facilitate the timely communication with the students. Recent research has been conducted to study the use of IM in the flexible teaching and learning context (Yue, 2014). Yue only focused on the views of the respondents collected in the survey study. He has not considered the actual student engagement in such IM communication and its association with the students' final academic performance.

This paper aims at studying the student engagement issue and the present study is based on the same set of questionnaire data collected to investigate the use of instant messaging during the dissertation supervision of a group of final-year undergraduate students (Yue, 2014). The extent of student engagement is proposed to be measured in terms of (i) number of instant messages initiated by student to supervisor; (ii)

students' response time in responding to instant messages sent from their supervisor concerned. The response time to the first instant message sent from their supervisor concerned over each of the incidents (relating to the dissertation supervision) over the whole supervision period. Statistical analysis is then carried out to characterize the student engagement data collected. The possible relationship of such student engagement and the final assessment result achieved by the group of students is investigated.

2. Relevant research

Jeffries, Lewis, Meed and Merritt (1990) describe flexible learning should suit the needs of individual learners. Haynes (1997) suggests that learners should be given greater flexibility to determine where they study, what they learn, how they learn and how they are assessed. He considers flexible learning should be unrestricted in terms of timing and location of delivery, the pace of study and the entry requirements.

Wolcott (1996) and Repman & Logan (1996) point out that timely feedback can enhance interaction between the students and supervisors. Supervisors should be sensitive to the learning difference of individual students. Light & Cox (2001) consider the need to provide student support, encourage independence and develop interpersonal qualities of students during dissertation/thesis supervision. They also point out that dissertation supervision is a form of formative assessment. Martinez-Pons (2003) emphasizes that supervisors have to monitor the performance during dissertation supervision.

Phillips & Pugh (2000) describe a set of expectations that postgraduate research students have of their supervisors. Two such expectations are that supervisors should be available when needed and are friendly. Yue (2014) points out that as many IM tools are now available in the market. They enable supervisors to be always "available" (in terms of time) and "friendly" (in terms of giving feedback) to students. Dissertation supervision involves a close personal relationship between supervisor and student. Yue examines the student reaction to the use of an instant messaging (IM) tool, WhatsApp (2014), used by him in supervising his dissertation students. A survey was administered to a group of seventeen students who have experienced the communication with their supervisor using instant messaging. The survey questionnaire is based on that used by Kovalik & Hosler (2010). The questionnaire is divided into three sections. The first part consists of questions relating to the behaviour of using IM tools and reasons why the respondents use them. The second part consists of questions checking the views of respondents in using IM in teaching and learning. The response to questions is measured on a Likert 5-point scale. Point 5 corresponds to full agreement of the testing statements. Yue (2014) concludes that students are very positive with the use of instant messaging communication.

According to Yue (2014), as shown in the Appendix 1, the Accountancy mean scores for questions 10-21 (except Q11 and Q16) are always lower than the Marketing mean scores. The use of IM communication is more popular with the Marketing students. Also, there is a clear difference between the male respondents' mean scores and those of the female respondents for questions 10-21 (except Q12). The male mean scores are always lower than those of female respondents. The female students are more positive in the use of IM communication.

3. Methodology

The data used in the present study is the same as that of Yue (2014). Further information about the data set is given as follows. There are two groups of undergraduate students who are supervised by the same

supervisor over a 26-week period from July till December 2013. The dissertation project lasts for two semesters (26 week in total). There is one group of 10 Marketing students and another group of 7 Accountancy students. All the students are aged 18-25. Eight of the seventeen respondents are male students while the other female. All students need to submit a dissertation outline and a dissertation report at the end of the process. A final overall mark (with a maximum of 100 marks) is awarded to each student on their dissertation. The outline accounts for 25% while the report accounts for 75% of the overall mark.

During the whole 26-week dissertation supervision period, several major types of instant messages (using WhatsApp) were exchanged between the supervisor and students on an individual basis. They are: (1) reminders of coming meeting details (such as date, time and venue); (2) agenda of the coming meetings; (3) confirmation of work required from student for the coming meeting; (4) group announcements made by the supervisor; (5) feedback on queries arising from matters discussed or to be discussed.

The instant messages exchanged between the students and supervisor are classified into two types: (T1) messages initiated by the supervisor; (T2) messages initiated by the student. In this paper, the student engagement in the use of IM communication is measured. This involves the recording of the number of instant messages initiated by the supervisor and sent to the students, as well as the students' first response time to such messages. Each valid issue raised for IM communication can be initiated by either the supervisor and student involves a series of instant messages exchanged them. For each valid issue, the student's response time to the first instant message sent to him/her by their supervisor (T1 message), OR the supervisor's response time to a student's first instant message (T2 message) is recorded. The response time was all measured in terms of minutes. It is usual that students and supervisor exchanges more than one instant message for each valid issue. There can be more one issue discussed between a student and supervisor in a day. The collected data are analyzed using the statistical software SPSS.

4. Results

The results obtained are summarized in Table 1. Students A1-A7 are Accountancy students and students M1-M10 are Marketing students. Two measures of mean response time are listed, namely, median and 5% trimmed-mean. The 5% trimmed-mean values are always higher than the median values indicating the distributions of response time values for both students and supervision are positively skewed.

The overall performance of each student dissertation is assessed jointly by the supervisor (first marker) and a teaching staff member of the overseas university (second marker). For confidentiality reason, the actual students' final overall marks on their dissertations are not listed out in Table 1. Instead, the rankings of their overall marks are listed for reference purpose. There are two sets of rankings classified according to the area of study, namely, accountancy and marketing. Rank 1 corresponds to the highest mark obtained in the dissertation study. Students A4 and A7 got the same overall mark and therefore have the same ranking of 5.5.

Number of instant messages initiated by students

There are altogether 792 exchanges of instant messages between the 17 students and the supervisor during the 6-month research period. 314 messages initiated by the students while 478 messages initiated by the supervisor. In fact, out of these 314 messages, the 17 students initiated 190 instant messages during the normal office-hour period (9am-6pm) over the week and 124 outside that period. For the supervisor, out of

478 messages, he initiated a total of 306 instant messages during the normal office-hour period and 172 outside that period to these 17 students.

Student response time to messages initiated by supervisor

An inspection of some data values appearing in Table 1 indicates that for Students A2, A3, M1 and M6, faster (median) student response time to supervisor is related to the corresponding better result rankings. However, faster (median) student response time is related to the relatively lower result rankings for students A4, A7 and M7. The overall effect of these two "contradicting" situations could lead to low correlation between overall results and student response time. It can be argued that capable students are more concerned of their study and would be more responsive to the supervisor's instant messages. On the other hand, those less capable students are also responsive to supervisor's messages so as to seek assistance from their supervisor.

Supervisor response time to messages initiated by student

Based on the results listed in Table 1, it can be seen that both the median and trimmed-mean values of supervisor response time are greater than those of the student response time. It can be understood that the supervisor is busy and might not always be available to respond to the students' messages quickly in most situations when he receive instant messages from them.

Table 1 Student engagement statistics obtained for the 17 students under study.

Student	*Sex of student*	*No. of incidents that student initiated IM*	*Student response time (in minutes)*		*No. of incidents that supervisor initiated IM*	*Supervsior response time (in minutes)*		*Ranking based on the overall marks obtained*
			Median	*5% Trimmed mean*		*Median*	*5% Trimmed mean*	
A1	Female	16	19.0	46.46	32	52.0	176.08	**2**
A2	Male	31	0.0	3.44	30	13.0	24.09	**1**
A3	Female	39	7.0	20.97	32	27.0	114.26	**3**
A4	Male	11	1.0	7.93	34	6.0	29.58	**5.5***
A5	Male	29	12.0	24.96	31	9.0	59.00	**7**
A6	Female	21	15.0	80.01	34	24.0	46.08	**4**
A7	Female	12	5.0	32.81	29	59.0	89.98	**5.5***
M1	Male	16	5.0	12.48	31	5.5	49.92	**3**
M2	Male	9	15.0	15.62	21	8.0	28.59	**2**
M3	Female	19	4.5	14.92	32	2.0	31.55	**4**
M4	Female	14	7.5	33.61	26	32.5	137.38	**7**
M5	Male	10	4.0	35.58	27	21.5	25.17	**6**
M6	Female	15	1.0	4.78	23	26.0	145.89	**1**
M7	Male	21	3.0	8.36	25	19.0	89.10	**8**
M8	Male	12	16.5	24.94	20	25.0	35.56	**9**
M9	Female	14	18.0	36.85	27	3.0	50.04	**10**
M10	Female	25	2.5	5.78	24	16.0	59.36	**5**
	Total	314		Total	478			

Note: Students A4 and A7 obtained the same overall mark and hence the same ranking of 5.5.

In Table 2, it can be seen that, on average, Accounting students initiated more instant messages to the supervisor than the Marketing students. When compared to the Marketing students, Accounting students are less responsive to the instant messages sent from their supervisor. The average student response time is 8.64 minutes/30.94 minutes for Accounting students while 7.70 minutes/19.29 minutes for Marketing students. Also, male and female students sent similar number of instant messages to their supervisor. However, female students are less responsive (9.00 minutes/30.69 minutes) than the male students (7.06 minutes/16.66 minutes) in replying to their supervisor's messages.

Table 2 Student engagement statistics based on the students listed under COURSE and SEX.

	COURSE		SEX	
	Accounting (n=7)	Marketing (n=10)	Male (n=8)	Female (n=9)
Average number of messages initiated by student	22.71 (10.59)	15.50 (4.97)	17.38 (8.70)	19.44 (8.38)
Average student response time (based on median values) (minutes)	8.64 (7.41)	7.70 (6.34)	7.06 (6.47)	9.00 (6.95)
Average student response time (based on trimmed-mean values) (minutes)	30.94 (26.05)	19.29 (12.48)	16.66 (10.91)	30.69 (23.36)
Average number of messages initiated by supervisor	31.71 (1.89)	25.60 (3.89)	27.38 (5.04)	28.78 (3.96)
Average supervisor response time (based on median values) (minutes)	27.14 (20.89)	15.85 (10.71)	13.38 (7.53)	26.83 (19.40)
Average supervisor response time (based on trimmed-mean values) (minutes)	77.01 (54.32)	65.26 (44.40)	42.63 (22.51)	94.51 (51.31)

Note: Standard deviations are listed in brackets

The relationship between student overall marks and student engagement aspects is investigated, and the results are summarized in Table 3. It can be seen that the majority of correlation coefficient values found are of small values (less than 0.3 in absolute term) indicating weak correlation. There are four highlighted values (of about 0.5 in absolute term) indicating a negative and stronger relationship between overall marks and student response time. There is a moderate negative relationship (correlation coefficient values of -0.485/-0.636) between overall marks and marketing student's response time to instant messages sent from his/her supervisor. This negative association is stronger for marketing students than that for accounting students. Also, there is a moderate negative relationship (correlation coefficient values of -0.581/-0.584) between overall marks and female student's response time to instant messages sent from his/her supervisor. This negative association is stronger for female students than that for male students.

Table 3 Correlation coefficient values found between overall marks and student engagement based on the 17 students listed under COURSE and SEX.

	COURSE		SEX	
	Accounting (n=7)	Marketing (n=10)	Male (n=8)	Female (n=9)
Number of messages initiated by student	0.254	-0.035	-0.110	-0.008
Student response time (median values)	-0.238	-0.485	-0.153	-0.581
Student response time (trimmed mean values)	-0.232	-0.636	-0.330	-0.584
Number of messages initiated by supervisor	-0.217	0.111	-0.225	-0.299
Supervisor response time (median values)	0.048	-0.125	-0.141	-0.169
Supervisor response time (trimmed mean values)	0.022	0.082	-0.333	0.256

5. Conclusion

Student engagement in using IM on dissertation supervision is studied in this paper. The number of instant messages initiated by the students and supervisor is found not relating to the overall dissertation performance. However, student engagement in terms of response time is found associated with student's overall dissertation performance under different course areas and sex of students as explained in the last section of this paper.

Yue (2014) reported that the student participants are very positive towards the use of IM communication during the whole supervision process. Yue also reported that many students responded very quickly, sometimes immediately, after the supervisor sent them instant messages. The use of IM communication is more popular with the Marketing students, and the female students are more positive in the use of IM communication. The findings of this paper establish that the students' overall performance on their dissertations is better for Marketing students and female students separately. Due to the limited number of students included in the present study, the relationship between overall dissertation performance and student engagement (in terms of response time) under different subject areas (COURSE) and sex of students (SEX) cannot be studied jointly under a statistical modelling framework. Further research can be done on studying this joint effect. Also, a further study of other measures of student engagement in the IM communication is also of interest.

References

1. Haynes, D. (1997) Mentoring – Flexible Approaches to Staff Development: A Case Study from New Zealand, in C. Bell, M. Bowden and A. Trott (eds), *Implementing Flexible Learning*, Kogan Page Limited: London

2. Jeffries, C., Lewis, R., Meed, J. and and Merritt, R. (1990) *The A-Z of Open Learning*, National Extension College: Cambridge.

3. Kovalik, C. L. & Hosler, K.A. (2010) Text Messaging and the Community of Inquiry in Online Courses. *Journal of Online learning and Teaching*. Vol. 6, No. 2, June 2010.

4. Light, G. & Cos, R. (2001) *Learning and Teaching in Higher Education: The Reflective Professional.* Paul Chapman Publishing: London.

5. Martinez-Pons, Manuel (2003) *The Continuum Guide to Successful Teaching in Higher Education*. Continuum: London.

6. Office of the Communications Authority (2014) http://www.ofca.gov.hk

7. Phillips, E. and Pugh, D. (2000) *How to Get a PhD: A Handbook for Students and their Supervisors.* Buckingham: Open University Press.

8. Repman, J. & Logan, S. (1996). Interactions at a Distance: Possible Barrieres and Collaborative Solutions. *TECHTRENDS*, Vol. 41 Issue 6 November 1996.

9. WhatsApp (2014) http://www.whatsapp.com

10. Wolcott, L.L. (1996) Distant, But Not Distanced: A learner-Centered approach to Distance Education. TECHTRENDS, Vol. 41 Issue 5 October 1996.

11. Yue, F. (2014) Use of Instant Messaging Communication in Teaching and Learning. Paper presented at the Inaugural International Conference on Open and Flexible Education 2014.

Appendix 1

Average score values for 12 questions (Q10-Q21) for 17 respondents grouped under different areas of study (A=Accountancy, M=Marketing) and sex (M=male, F=female).

Questions	*Mean (by area of study)*	*Mean (by sex)*
Q10. IM is a good way to communicate with instructor	4.14 (A) 4.40 (M)	4.13 (M) 4.44 (F)
Q11. Receive useful information through IM messages	4.29 (A) 4.20 (M)	4.13 (M) 4.33 (F)
Q12. Will follow up IM messages using computers if needed	3.43 (A) 3.90 (M)	3.75 (M) 3.67 (F)
Q13. IM messages from instructor is good to obtain course information	4.00 (A) 4.30 (M)	4.00 (M) 4.33 (F)
Q14. Receiving IM messages from instructor is normal to me	4.14 (A) 4.50 (M)	4.25 (M) 4.44 (F)
Q15. Frequently replied to instructor on receiving IM messages	4.00 (A) 4.30 (M)	3.88 (M) 4.44 (F)
Q16. Received the right number of IM messages from instructor	3.86 (A) 3.70 (M)	3.50 (M) 4.00 (F)
Q17. Initiated instant messages to instructor at least once during 1-2 weeks	4.00 (A) 4.50 (M)	4.25 (M) 4.33 (F)
Q18. Receiving IM messages from instructor help me to stay up-to-date with the course	4.14 (A) 4.60 (M)	4.25 (M) 4.56 (F)
Q19. Instant messages is useful in an educational setting	3.71 (A) 4.50 (M)	4.00 (M) 4.33 (F)
Q20. Receiving instant messages is a positive aspect of this course	3.57 (A) 4.60 (M)	3.88 (M) 4.44 (F)
Q21. IM is useful in the teaching and learning process	3.86 (A) 4.60 (M)	4.25 (M) 4.33 (F)

Reflective practice with digital portfolio for teacher readiness and maturation of prospective teacher within the TPACK framework

Hin Leung Chui, Ho Kong Christopher Au-Yeung, Gary Cheng

The Hong Kong Institute of Education
mikechui@ied.edu.hk, cauyeung@ied.edu.hk, chengks@ied.edu.hk

Abstract. This study explores the influence of digital portfolio on reflective practice of prospective teachers (PTs) with the Technological Pedagogical Content Knowledge framework (TPACK). A total of 36 PTs studying in a teacher education course (one-year full-time) at a tertiary education institute in Hong Kong took part in the study. Blended learning approach was adopted to facilitate the completion of digital portfolio with various applications of Web services as a pedagogical tool. At the end of the course, the PTs completed the same questionnaire again as a post-test. Results showed that engaging PTs in digital portfolio integrated with different levels of Web services can increase their degree of readiness and maturation in different dimensions under the TPACK framework. The findings shed light on the development of teacher readiness for their entering of teaching profession in terms of technical, pedagogical and content knowledge individually and holistically, and further cultivated a higher degree of sustainability in reflective practice for the prospective teachers.

Keywords: reflective practice, digital portfolio, teacher readiness, TPACK

1 Introduction

This study focuses on knowledge construction of prospective teachers (PTs) in a one-year teacher education programme leading to become qualified teachers. The PTs enrolled in the programme were to equip themselves as professional subject specialists. In particular, they would be taking a course and to prepare themselves as teachers, who would be able to integrate technologies into content or subject knowledge and pedagogies, based on their learning and teaching experiences. Reflective practice is one of key processes on skill development for prospective teachers in teacher education programme (Schön, 1983) and it has been suggested in recent years that PTs are ready to use digital portfolios to capture learning experiences (Killeavy & Moloney, 2010; Wopereis, Sloep, & Poortman, 2010). However, not many PTs have developed competent technical skills to store teaching artefacts systematically that may lead to the loss of invaluable materials during their trainings and resulted in discrepancies while receiving teacher education (Chui, 2010).

A search on journal databases online by the authors had yielded few articles either related to "teacher maturation" or "teacher maturation with technologies". Of those found, the term "teacher readiness" was not precisely defined. Thus, the idea of enhancing "teacher readiness" became the objective of the present study, i.e. to explore ways for the professional development of prospective teachers, through the cyclic process of reflective practice with technologies related to digital portfolio with Web services. Such skill would be essential for them to become confident and be ready to become professional teacher in the future.

2 Literature Review

2.1 TPACK and teacher readiness through reflective practice

In consideration of an integration of subject knowledge, pedagogies, and technologies, the TPACK framework was adopted to conceptualise our proposition of using Web services and blog. TPACK was built upon Shulman's (1986) notion of pedagogical content knowledge (PCK), (Koehler, 2011; Mishra & Koehler, 2006) suggesting prospective teachers (in our context) to plan learning and teaching activities by 1) blending technologies (TK), 2) learning content (CK), and 3) teaching strategies for the appropriate audience in the suitable learning contexts (PK).

Reflective practice is another crucial factor in the personal aspect of a teaching professional. PTs are academically trained to be effective reflective practitioners by evaluating their own teaching performance through different opportunities such as field experience (Cochran-Smith & Lytle, 1999). Among the digital tools on the Web, blogs provide an easy platform for effective reflection on their own or with each other (Huffaker, 2005). Whenever there is Internet access, blog content can be created conveniently with the help of varies online resources and widgets such as speaking avatar and games for learning, and be allocated clearly in an anti-chronological order for the readers (Absalom & Leger, 2011).

The idea of teacher readiness and teacher maturation are about the ability of a trained teacher to master the content knowledge (CK), pedagogical knowledge (PK), and technological knowledge (TK) in terms of the TPACK framework. This study aimed at articulating how the integration of various Web services into one's blog could contribute to increase teacher readiness and to help the PTs facilitate their reflective practices.

3 Methodology

3.1 Participants and setting

This is a questionnaire-based study design aiming at investigating teacher readiness and maturation by using blog and other Web services. The participants are one group of Postgraduate Diploma in Education (PGDE) PTs (19 male and 17 female) specialised in various subjects of secondary education (i.e. Business Studies, Chinese Language, Information Technologies, Mathematics, Music, Physical Education, Science, and Visual Art) at the Hong Kong Institute of Education.

3.2 Validity of the questionnaire

Before disseminating the questionnaire to the prospective teachers, face validity was measured by inviting four volunteers (Table 1) to evaluate and give individual feedback to reduce bandwagon effect and halo effect for the clarity of wordings and the logical sequence of the questions. This was followed by the undertaking of content validity by two independent scholars who are familiar with research in linguistics (English) and quantitative research in physical education respectively. This was to further ascertain the content of the questionnaire was appropriate and relevant to the study.

Table 1. Profile of four volunteers testing the validity of the questionnaire.

Volunteer	Level	Major	Mother language
1	Postgraduate Diploma (Primary Education)	Information Technology	Chinese
2	Postgraduate Diploma (Primary Education)	Chinese Language	Chinese
3	Postgraduate Diploma (Primary Education)	English Language	English
4	Postgraduate Diploma (Primary Education)	Mathematics	English

The selected volunteers were full-time students of the institute comparable to our target students (e.g. similar educational background by institutional entrance requirements). They were admitted into a different full-time one-year programme that was independent to our target students' course. This reduced the interference or measurement error such as the disclosure and discussion of the questionnaire content outside the study.

3.3 Blended learning course design

The one-year teacher preparation programme for teaching in secondary schools (aka Sec. Ed) admitted 48 PTs in the 2011-12 academic year. One PT withdrew from the programme while another 11 PTs in English major were excluded in this study due to conflict of interest with another study (Chui, Mak, & Li, 2013). Thus, a total of 36 full-time PTs were included in this study. They completed a questionnaire early in the course and confirmed that they had little experience using blogs for teaching or learning. The course adopted a blended-learning approach for training the PTs in ten topics related to blog-mediated teaching and learning (Table 2). Topics one and five were conducted face-to-face while the other eight topics were delivered through the instructor's self-hosted Moodle and blog content with TPACK framework for PTs' self-directed learning.

Table 2. Blended learning scheme of work

Semester	Topic	Content covered
1	1	● register and create a basic blog for teaching and learning
1	2	● add a single image and a YouTube video in one's blog for a meaningful lesson
1	3	● register an account from an online slide host ● upload and share slides by embedding codes into one's blog or a learning Web site
1	4	● upload and share a photo album by embedding codes into one's blog or a learning Web site
1	5	● identify and embed royalty free music in the blog ● understand the pros and cons of using Flash games in the classroom ● create and embed Flash games that could be constructive in your classroom
2	6	● upload MS Word document in Google Drive ● embed Google Drive document in one's blog
2	7	● create and embed one's voice as a speaking avatar in blog ● develop one's listening comprehension learning materials with the speaker avatar ● search and embed Google Calendar for collaborative learning schedules ● create and download brainstorming diagrams with an online application
2	8	● create and embed a quick poll widget in blog for feedback collection ● create an online questionnaire with theme effectively with Google Drive ● co-edit an online questionnaire (by using Google Drive) with group members
2	9	● enable synchronous communication with instant messaging tool in your blog
2	10	● record one's voice for audio reflection ● edit sound with proper effects and background music ● create a photo story with sound files and images ● upload the finalised photo story to YouTube

3.4 Data collection

Quantitative data collected included pre-test (at the beginning of semester one), post-test (at the end of semester two). On the other hand, selected blog posts (at the end of semester two) served as another set of quantitative data to triangulate the first set of quantitative data (i.e. pre-/post-test). A total of 180 blog posts (five representative posts from each PT about reflective practice of teaching and learning) were extracted and evaluated for the teacher readiness throughout the one-year teacher training programme. For research ethics, all PTs were informed either with verbal or written disclaimer to reach consensus that all their responses and profiles would not be disclosed (or by using pseudonyms in particular data presentations).

3.4 Data analysis

The response rate for the pre-test and post-test was 100%. For quantitative data analysis, a table of rubric by integrating the seven dimensions of TPACK framework and literatures related to teacher readiness was created (Table 3). Content analysis was carried out by counting the number of blog posts that matched each dimensions of the TPACK framework (Figure 1). Two coders with common understanding of the rubric integrated with seven dimensions of TPACK and teacher readiness (Table 3) coded the blog posts independently followed by discussions to further reach consensus. The second part of quantitative data collected from pre-test (at the beginning of semester one), post-test (at the end of semester two) were also analysed by paired t-test (Table 4).

Table 3. The rubric integrated with seven dimensions of TPACK and teacher readiness (tr)

Dimension	**Indicators**
Content Knowledge teacher readiness (CK-tr)	Develop awareness with actions as a teacher who masters subject matter through teaching and learning theories and practices.
Pedagogical Knowledge teacher readiness (PK-tr)	Develop awareness with actions as a teacher who masters various methods/ strategies in teaching.
Technology Knowledge teacher readiness (TK-tr)	Develop awareness with actions as a teacher who adapts changes of technologies and masters various technologies for one's learning and teaching productivity.
Pedagogical Content Knowledge teacher readiness (PCK-tr)	Develop awareness with actions as a teacher who internalises methods/ strategies of teaching and able to present subject matter in multiple ways.
Technological Content Knowledge teacher readiness (TCK-tr)	Develop awareness with actions as a teacher who applies right technologies for specific subject-matter learning.
Technological Pedagogical Knowledge teacher readiness (TPK-tr)	Develop awareness with actions as a teacher who applies right technologies for specific subject-matter teaching and presentation.
Technological Pedagogical Content Knowledge teacher readiness (TPACK-tr)	Develop awareness with actions as a teacher who learns and teaches/ presents subject matter with right technologies in consideration of pedagogical affordances so to strengthen and transcend the existing knowledge.

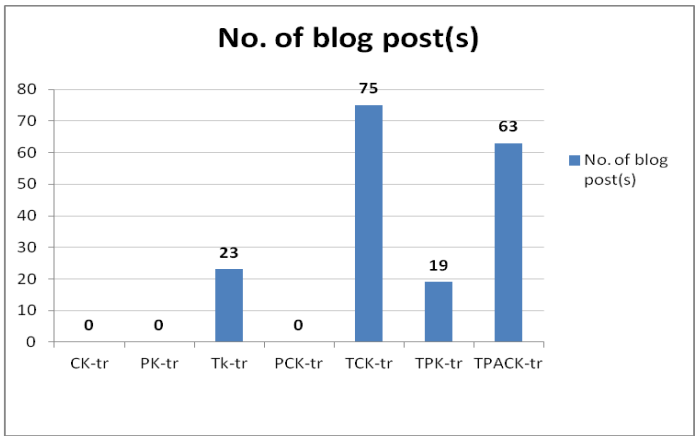


Fig 1. Results from blog posts related to teacher readiness under TPACK

We further looked at the TPACK-tr dimension and found that 60 out of 63 blog posts were generated in semester two in the one-year programme. In other words, the PTs developed better understanding the TPACK framework through educational theories and practices while the instructor did not emphasise on the mandatory use of the TPACK framework throughout the blended learning course.

Table 4. The Results of ST readiness before and after using blog (N=36)

	Pre-test mean(SD)	Post-test mean(SD)	t
Q1: Your perception of effectiveness by using blog as a platform for knowledge construction.	2.89(0.78)	5.22(1.24)	-12.21**
Q2: Your perception of effectiveness by using blog as a platform for teaching and learning.	3.11(0.62)	5.94(1.29)	-11.61**
Q3: The recognition of yourself as a professional teacher by using blog.	3.50(0.56)	6.11(1.14)	-13.58**
Q4: The extent you developed your own teaching and learning framework blended with content knowledge, pedagogical knowledge, and technology knowledge after using blog.	2.86(0.54)	5.08(0.81)	-14.85**
Q5: The extent you are confident to enter the teaching profession after using blog.	3.69(0.62)	6.17(1.25)	-11.63**

**p <.01 Paired t-tests were used for analysing the survey data. The results indicated that readiness of the PTs had significantly improved through the blended learning course design ($p < .01$).

4 Discussion and conclusion

The first set of quantitative data analysis showed that engaging PTs in blogging integrated with Web services increased their degree of teacher readiness to become professional teachers. The second set of data also attained a positive result by showing the PTs had developed gradually from single element of TPACK (e.g. TK-tr) to an integrative intrinsic understanding of TPACK (i.e. TPACK-tr). We perceive that

most of the PTs had become more mature in terms of teaching and learning perspectives. The PTs actually developed awareness including attitude of being a teacher with sustainable learning from reflective teaching practice in consideration of technologies. However, our study was limited to a technology-mediated teaching and learning environment, therefore three of TPACK dimensions (i.e. CK-tr, PK-tr, PCK-tr) were not observed. This warrens further studies on the semantic analysis and in-depth analysis of blog content in the seven areas of TPACK.

References

Abrami, P., & Barrett, H. (2005). Directions for research and development on electronic portfolios. *Canadian Journal of Learning and Technology, 31*(3). Retrieved from http://cjlt.csj.ualberta.ca/index.php/cjlt/article/view/92/86

Absalom, M. & Leger, D. D. S. (2011). Reflecting on reflection : Learner perceptions of diaries and blogs in tertiary language study. *Arts and Humanities in Higher Education, 10*(2), 189-211.

Chui, H. L. (March, 2010). *Educational blogfolio - exploring student teacher's concepts and competency of integrating Web applications and blog features for knowledge construction*. Unpublished paper presented at CITE Research Symposium 2010, Hong Kong.

Chui, H. L., Mak, B. C. N., & Li, C. X. (2013, May). *Reflective inquiry practice of English language teacher: Blogging as e-portfolios within the TPACK framework*. Paper presented at The Global Chinese Conference on Computers in Education (GCCCE) 2013, Beijing, China. Retrieved from http://www.gcsce.org/proceedingsFile/2013/GCSCE%202013%20Proceedings.pdf

Cochran-Smith, M. & Lytle, S. L. (1999). Relationships of Knowledge and Practice: Teacher Learning in Communities. *Review of Research in Education, 24*, 249-305.

Huffaker, D. (2005). The educated blogger: Using weblogs to promote literacy in the classroom. *AACE Journal, 13*(2), 91-98.

Killeavy, M., & Moloney, A. (2010). Reflection in a social space: Can blogging support reflective practice for beginning teachers? *Teaching and Teacher Education, 26*(4), 1070-1076.

Koehler, M. J. (2011). *What is TPACK?* Retrieved May 26, 2014, from http://tpack.org/

Mishra, P., & Koehler, M. J. (2006). Technological pedagogical content knowledge: A framework for teacher knowledge. *Teachers College Record, 108*(6), 1017-1054.

Schön, D. A. (1983). *The reflective practitioner: How professionals think in action*. New York : Basic Books.

Shulman, L. S. (1986). Those who understand: Knowledge growth in teaching. *Educational Researcher, 15*(2), 4-31.

Wopereis, I. G., Sloep, P. B., & Poortman, S. H. (2010). Weblogs as instruments for reflection on action in teacher education. *Interactive Learning Environments, 18*(3), 245-261.

Wearable technology in education: from handheld to hands-free learning

Daniyar Sapargaliyev

International Academy of Business
227, Rozybakiyev Str., Almaty, Kazakhstan
dsapargalieff@gmail.com

Abstract. The use of wearable computers in education can significantly help teachers and students in the near future. Last years we can observe the appearance of new types of wearable devices such as bracelets, clothing, watches, and glasses. One of the most popular wearable computers is Google Glass. In our work we will try to analyse a number of quantitative and qualitative researches on the use of wearable devices in teaching and learning. We found that Google Glass successfully using in pharmacology and healthcare. The Google Glass allows the teacher to demonstrate the practical skills (such as a doctor performs surgery) for the students in real time from any places. In spite of the fact that Google Glass has some technological limitations any learners needs only a short adaptation period for comfortable usage. Google Glass helps to create seamless interaction between educators and learners.

Keywords: wearable technology, Google Glass, handheld devices, hands-free devices

1 Introduction

It is becoming increasingly difficult to ignore the wide dissemination wearable technology in everyday life. First wearable computer was invented and tested in the early 1960s of the twentieth century. Then this cigarette pack sized analog device was used for predictions in the roulette game (Thorp, 1998). Today, various types of wearable computers (such as bracelets, clothing, watches, and glasses) are used in medical centers, libraries and universities.

One of the most significant current discussions in mobile or handheld learning is the use of wearable technology in education. As Kukulska-Hulme argues: 'mobile learning is taking on new qualities and characteristics as devices become ever more integrated with everyday life and wearables intensify the increasingly close relationship between people and technology' (Kukulska-Hulme 2014: 14).

One of the most popular wearable devices is Google Glass. This computer displays information in a smartphone-like hands-free format that can interact with the Internet via natural language voice commands (Wikipedia, 2013).

Nowadays, wearable devices such as Google Glass allowing people to capture the flow of everyday life and link these experiences to resources such as web pages or information sources (Sharples *et al.*, 2013).

The purpose of this paper is to review recent research into the use of the Google Glass in education.

2 Literature Review

More recently, literature has emerged that offers different findings about using wearable devices in different areas. A number of studies have found that wearable computers help to seamlessly integrate consumers' bodies into network infrastructure and virtual world (Gates, 2013; Norman, 2013; Pace, 2013). Moreover, Pedersen (2013) argues that wearable technology strives to change human-centric interaction with computers. Starner (2013) investigated how to create interfaces for technology which are designed for creating "microinteractions" to fit a user's lifestyle.

There is a volume of published studies describing the use of wearable computers in augmented reality games and services (Ackerman, 2013; Campbell, 2013; Furlan, 2013; Wang et al., 2013). Some studies have attempted to explain the expectations of society in privacy issues of using Google Glass and other wearable computers (Hong, 2013). However, the practical using of wearable technology (such as Google Glass) can be found in two main areas: medicine and higher education.

2.1 Wearable Devices in Medicine

Medicine is one of the most successful areas where wearable technology can be used. Many medical centers have already tested Google Glass in their daily practice. For example, Fox & Felkey (2013) described their experiences with Google Glass in medical center and suggested ways how it can be used in the hospital pharmacy setting. The another researcher, Marks (2013) studied the ways of using Google Glass in healthcare, such as helping to predict glucose levels in the food of diabetics.

Some researchers consider the functionality of Google Glass to create a new medical applications and software. For example, Wiltz (2013) analysed the medical application for Google Glass that allows doctors and nurses to lookup patient records through voice command or by taking a picture of the patient's face. The author argues that face recognition is the most efficient way to bring up data relevant to helping the wearer in many use cases. Jonas *et al.* (2014) propose a novel concept of system for supporting everyday clinical pathways with Google Glass. The system supports clinical staff as a documenting observer and has the capability to boost clinical care.

2.2 Using Google Glass in Medical Education

Medical faculties of the universities are the most frequent places where Google Glass is using in teaching and learning. Professor of medicine use wearable technology for training students with real time video. For example, Vallurupalli *et al.* (2013) conducts the experiment with the use of live video stream from the professor's Google Glass which was transmitted to the mobile devices of students. The authors concluded that wearable technology has great potential to enhance medical education in the near future. Another scientist, Glauser (2013) points out how students watched medical procedure in real time from Google Glass video camera. The wearable camera is also

a helpful educational tool when put on a patient or mannequin because it allows residents to view their bedside manner from the patient's perspective. The physicians are excited about how Glass could revolutionize medical education. In same time, Wu *et al.* (2014) found that Google Glass is successfully integrated into simulation-based training exercises without disrupting the medical students' experience.

2.3 Hands-Free Learning

Wearable technology allows teacher and student to better collaborate between each other by using hands free devices. Llorente & Morant (2014) highlight the need to use interconnected devices such as Google Glass in higher education. The authors suggest that professors can communicate with a large computing infrastructure permit massive data extraction, which can be data-mined to monitor the knowledge-building process. Additionally, wearable computers have unique research and information discovery potential in using its in universities' libraries (Booth & Brecher, 2014). Nevertheless, Penny & Schugar (2014) had claimed that Google Glass has sparked a mix of curiosity and skepticism in education. The authors consider that teachers should understand how to use wearable devices in the classroom and promote model digital citizenship and responsibility. However, Buchem & Pérez-Sanagustín (2013) argued that the type of educational transmission from an eye-level perspective allows both educators and learners to capture the surrounding environment and participate in real-time activities. The learners can link physical and virtual learning spaces and participate in global learning activities.

3 Discussion

This study set out with the aim of assessing the importance of using wearable devices in education. Wearable technologies can bring into our lives a number of issues that involve matters of network security, privacy and health. However, the largest change can occur in methods of communication between users of wearable devices. Especially it will be noticeable in the learning and teaching. How will the emergence of Google Glass impact on the learning process and the work in the classroom? Perhaps the teacher can easily get instant information about any student just looking at him through augmented reality glasses. These amazing features of wearable technology can greatly simplify the process of getting streaming information at any time. But perhaps such devices violate personal space and academic freedom of students. We think that wearable technology is allowing the opportunities that should help to improve the relationship between students and teacher. We should pay close attention to changes in the daily lives of the students who will use Google Glass at the university. Some features of the Google Glass (such as video recording and other) can be used in a secretive mode. Thus, the using of these devices will entail a widespread violation of privacy and increase mistrust among students to each other. Wearable device (such as Google Glass) can become a "Trojan horse" in pedagogy, which will destroy the atmosphere of academic freedom at the universities. Perhaps the constant presence of a teacher or a student in the information flow will distract their attention on learning and teaching.

On the other hand, thoughtful actions and rules of using Google Glass in learning environment can significantly improve the process of getting knowledge. For example, using Google Glass will free the hands of the professor for demonstration his practical skills by broadcasting live video to surgical students around the globe. Students can interact with each other in different locations (a library, an auditorium, a concert hall, a stadium and other places) by using hands-free devices and improve the understanding in practical exercises. In general, therefore, it seems that we need to further study the implications of the Google Glass in education. This technology is just starting to penetrate at the universities and this paper has examined the role of Google Glass as a new learning tool in higher education. Future research should therefore concentrate on the investigation of cultural and ethical issues of using wearable technology among students and teachers.

References

Ackerman, E. (2013). Google gets in your face: Google Glass offers a slightly augmented version of reality. *IEEE Spectrum*, 50(1), 26-29.

Booth, C. and Brecher, D. (2014). Ok, library. Implications and opportunities for Google Glass. *College & Research Libraries News*. 75(5), 234-239.

Buchem, I., & Pérez-Sanagustín, M. Personal Learning Environments in Smart Cities: Current Approaches and Future Scenarios.

Campbell, M. (2013). Hive-mind solves tasks using Google Glass ant game. New Scientist, 219(2928), 20.

Fox, B. & Felkey, B. (2013). Potential uses of Google Glass in the pharmacy. Hospital Pharmacy, 48(9), 783-784.

Furlan, R. (2013). Google Glass this wearable computer augments the self, not reality. IEEE Spectrum, 50(10), 24-24.

Gates, K. (2013). Key Questions for Communication and Critical-Cultural Studies: Posthumanism, Network Infrastructures, and Sustainability. Communication and Critical/ Cultural Studies, 10(2-3), 242-247.

Glauser, W. (2013). Doctors among early adopters of Google Glass. Canadian Medical Association Journal, 109.

Hong, J. (2013). Considering privacy issues in the context of Google Glass. Communications of the ACM, 56(11), 10-11.

Jonas, S., Hannig, A., Spreckelsen, C. and Deserno, T.M. (2014). Wearable technology as a booster of clinical care. Medical Imaging 2014: PACS and Imaging Informatics: Next Generation and Innovations.

Kukulska-Hulme, A. (2014). Mobile, Wearable, Companionable: Emerging technological challenges and incentives for learning. *Encontro sobre Jogos e Mobile Learning.* (pp. 12-15). Braga: CIEd.

Llorente, R. and Morant, M. (2014). Wearable Computers and Big Data: Interaction Paradigms for Knowledge Building in Higher Education. *Innovation and Teaching Technologies*. *New Directions in Research, Practice and Policy.* 127-137.

Marks, P. (2013). A healthy dose of Google Glass. New Scientist, 219(2936), 22-23.

Norman, D. (2013). The paradox of wearable technologies. Technology Review, 116 (5), 101-103.

Pace, S. (2013). Looking at innovation through CCT glasses: Consumer culture theory and Google glass innovation. Journal of Innovation Management, 1(1), 38-54.

Pedersen, I. (2013). Ready to wear (or not): Examining the rhetorical impact of proposed wearable devices. In *International Symposium on Technology and Society Proceedings* (pp. 201-202). Toronto.

Penny, C. & Schugar, J. (2014). Ok Class…Google Glass in Education. In M. Searson & M. Ochoa (Eds.), *Proceedings of Society for Information Technology & Teacher Education International Conference* (pp. 2059-2060). Chesapeake: AACE.

Sharples, M., McAndrew, P., Weller, M., Ferguson, R., FitzGerald, E., Hirst, T. and Gaved, M. (2013). Open University: Innovating Pedagogy.

Starner, T. (2013). Wearable computing: through the looking glass. *In Proceedings of the 17th annual international symposium on International symposium on wearable computers* (pp. 125-126). ACM.

Thorp, E.O. (1998) The Invention of the First Wearable Computer. *Proceedings of the 2nd IEEE International Symposium on Wearable Computers* (pp.4-8).

Vallurupalli, S., Paydak, H., Agarwal, S.K., Agrawal, M. & Assad-Kottner, C. (2013). Wearable technology to improve education and patient outcomes in a cardiology fellowship program - A feasibility study. Health and Technology, 3(4), 267-270.

Wang, H., Bao, X., Choudhury, R.R. & Nelakuditi, S. (2013). InSight: Recognizing humans without face recognition. In ACM HotMobile 2013: The 14th Workshop on Mobile Computing Systems and Applications.

Wikipedia (2013). Google Glass. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Google_Glass

Wiltz, C. (2013). Google glass bans facial recognition, sets medical apps back. *Medical Device and Diagnostic Industry*, 35(6).

Wu, T., Dameff, C. and Tully, J. (2014). Integrating Google Glass into simulation-based training: experiences and future directions. *Journal of Biomedical Graphics and Computing*. 4(2), 49-54.

PMS – A simulation game for interactive learning of software project management

Richard W.C. Lui, Hareton K.N. Leung, Vincent T. Y. Ng and Philip T.Y. Lee
Department of Computing, Hong Kong Polytechnic University, Hung Hom, Hong Kong
richard.lui@polyu.edu.hk, cshleung@comp.polyu.edu.hk, vincent.ng.comp@polyu.edu.hk, cstylee@comp.polyu.edu.hk

Abstract. Successful management of software projects requires both theoretical project management knowledge as well as practical reality-like management experiences. Simulation Based Training provides a hands-on approach to explore the complexity of managing projects through rapid and inexpensive experimentation. Most of the existing project simulation game focuses only on the management of time, scope, cost, and human resource. There are relatively fewer products which focus on project stakeholder management, communication management and quality management.

In this paper, a project management simulation game, PMS, is introduced to support the interactive learning of software project management. The game design, implementation and how it may support the learning of software project management concepts in different knowledge areas are discussed.

Keywords: Software project management; project management simulation; e-Learning; Simulation based teaching

Introduction

IT projects are plagued by poor quality and schedule/cost overrun. To improve the quality of IT projects, better education of (future) project managers is essential. Simulation games have been adopted by many universities throughout the world to support the teaching of project management (Cohen, Iluz, & Shtub, 2014). Simulation Based Training provides a hands-on approach to explore the complexity of managing projects through rapid and inexpensive experimentation. The user will take the role as a project manager and make project decisions in some pre-defined project scenarios (e.g. manufacturing printers, building a high-tech large scale shark aquarium). Many of the existing project management simulation games only focus on the time, scope, cost, and human resource management in Project Management Body of Knowledge (PMBOK) (PMI, 2013). Relatively fewer existing products focus on project stakeholder management, communication management and quality management of software projects.

In this paper, a project simulation game, PMS, is introduced for supporting the learning of software project management. Students will act as a project manager in a hypothetical software development project scenario. In addition to scope, time, and human resources management, the game also focuses on project decisions for communication management, stakeholder management, and quality management. Students are required to analyze the stakeholders' needs and expectation, properly define the project scope, and communicate with the stakeholders throughout the

project. Students are also expected to conduct quality review activities early and develop prototypes for demonstration so as to improve the software quality and increase the stakeholders' satisfaction.

This paper is organized as follows. In section 2, related studies will be reviewed. The game design will be discussed in section 3. In section 4, the implementation will be discussed. In section 5, summary and future studies will be presented.

2. Related Studies

Simulation Based Training is recognized as an efficient and effective way for teaching and learning complex, dynamic systems for engineering and business curriculum (Salas, Wildman, & Piccolo, 2009). Drappa and Ludewig (2000) developed a simulation game for software engineering education named SESAM. The game adopts a rather low-level modeling approach. For example, bugs multiplication and additional communication effort due to more team members are simulated in the game. The game, however, interacts with students with plain texts without any graphics. The authors evaluated the educational value of the game through controlled experiment and case study, and they showed that the simulation software is a powerful tool for project manager training. Dantas et al. (2004) developed a simulation game called 'The Incredible Manager' to assist students to learn project management knowledge through experience from simulation. The game has project members and project phases defined. Distinct models for each scenario with uncertain aspects were also developed.

Harvard project management simulation game[1] is designed for letting the students to explore the trade-offs among the three major project management levers: scope, resources, and schedule and the effect of team morale on project attributes. The user will take the role of a project manager who will make project decisions on some pre-defined project scenarios (e.g. manufacturing of printers). Project Team Builder (Shtub, 2012) is a project management simulation game with a scenario editor for creating custom project scenarios. The game mainly focuses on time, scope, cost, human resources and risks management. SimSE (Navarro & Van Der Hoek, 2009) is a computer-based environment that facilitates the creation and simulation of real-istic game-based software process simulation models. It supports different software development processes, such as Waterfall, Extreme Programming, rapid prototyping, and Rational Unified Process. Lee (2011) proposed an Excel-based project management simulation game to facilitate the teaching of project management in a classroom setting.

3. Game Design

3.1 Overview

In the game, the user plays the role as a project manager in a software development project. The user should analyze the stakeholders' expectation and preferences, prioritize the project requirements, and define the project scope to meet the expectation of the stakeholders within the project constraints (e.g. scope, time, cost,

[1] Project Management Simulation: Scope, Resources, Schedule V2. Available at http://cb.hbsp.harvard.edu/cb/product/4700-HTM-ENG

quality). During project execution, the user should make appropriate decisions to motivate the project team to achieve good morale, communicate with stakeholders to achieve good stakeholder satisfaction and monitor the project progress in different dimensions (e.g. time, quality). Figure 1 shows the various entities in the simulation game. The attributes for the different entities in the game is shown in Table 1.

Requirements: Functional and non-functional requirement which form the scope of the project.

Stakeholders: Stakeholders are people who are involved in or affected by the project (e.g. project sponsors, customers, system users, suppliers, etc). Stakeholders may have different expectation on the functional/non-functional requirements of the system. Each project stakeholder has their own level of *satisfaction* towards the project outcome.

Activities: An activity is an abstraction of a unit of work to be performed by team members in the project. The effort required to complete activities increases if more non-core requirements are included in the project scope.

*Team members***:** Activities are performed by a team member. Different team members have different skill levels/expertise.

Project team: A project team is composed of one or more team members. The project team should communicate with stakeholders early and regularly so that they fully understand the project's benefits and the most updated project status.

Defects: Defects are mistakes or faults that may be generated in a software development project when performing project activities.

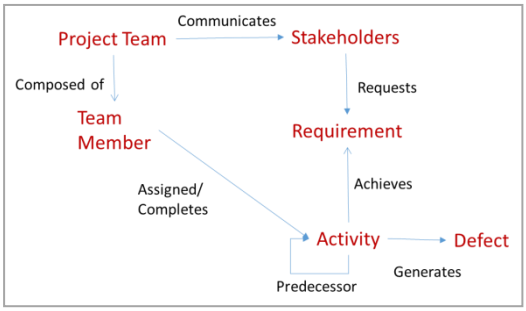


Figure 1: Overview of the game model

3.2 Game Decisions and Causal Model

The user should make a number of management decisions to plan for the project. Based on the analysis of the project stakeholders, the user should properly define the functional and non-functional requirements to be completed in the project. The user should also choose appropriate team members to be included in the project team and assign them to complete the project activities.

The project will start after the project planning is completed. The user should arrange management activities during the project execution to manage the project team and stakeholders. Examples of management activities are shown in Table 1.

Table 1: Game Attributes

Entity	Attributes	Description
Stakeholder	Project Understanding	The extent to which stakeholders understand about the project (expected project outcome and benefits, current project status, etc).
	Satisfaction	Stakeholders' satisfaction towards the project outcome.
	Importance	The power and level of influence of the stakeholder on project outcome or decisions.
	Project Interest	The stakeholder's level of concern for project outcomes.
	Communication Preference	Communication preference is the way the stakeholder wants to be communicated with. This includes face-to-face meeting, virtual meeting, detailed status report and prototype demonstration.
Team Member	Project knowledge	Team members' knowledge about the project objective, scope, stakeholders, most updated project status, etc.
	Morale	The level of motivation and enthusiasm of the team member towards their work.
	Fatigue	The level of tiredness of the team member. A team member may make more mistakes if he/she is tired.
	Daily Cost	Salary of the team member per day
Project team	Teamwork	How well the team members can work together as a team to achieve the project objectives
	Requirement Understanding	The extent of project team members' understanding of the stakeholder's true needs and expectation on the project or final product.

Table 2: Management activities during project execution

Category	Management activities
Team Management	Organize a Project Kickoff Meeting
	Creation of Team Slogan
	Reward and Recognition
	Half-Day Off
	Social Gathering
	Training/Coaching
Internal Communication	Internal Meeting
	Social Interaction /Management Wandering Around
External Communication	Status Review Meeting (Face to Face/Virtual Meeting)
	Brief/Detailed Status Reports
Quality	Requirement Review Meeting
	Code Review Meeting
	Prototype Preparation and Demonstration
Time Management	Overtime
Others	Purchase (e.g. Project Portal)

At the end of the game, the user's performance will be evaluated based on Stakeholder Satisfaction, Time, Quality, Cost, Scope and Team Morale (refer to Table 3). In this paper, we will focus on the stakeholder satisfaction and quality dimensions.

Table 3: Dimensions for evaluating the game performance

Dimension	Description
Stakeholder Satisfaction	The stakeholders' perception towards the project and final product. The stakeholder satisfaction is affected by the project scope and the communication with the project team. Important stakeholders (with high influence over the project decisions and outcome) will have higher weight towards the stakeholder satisfaction score.
Time	The time required to complete the project
Quality	The total number of defects in the final product.
Cost	The amount of financial resources spent on the project.
Scope	The requirements that are completed by the project. Users will get higher score if more non-core requirements are included in the project scope.
Team Morale	The average morale of the team members in the project team.

Understanding project stakeholder's perception and expectation during project development is essential for improving the chance of project success (Pan, 2005; Boonstra & De Vries, 2008). An effective project manager should analyze, evaluate, and deliver messages in different communication channels (e.g. status meeting, status report) to ensure the effectiveness of the communications. Fig. 2 shows the causal diagram for the stakeholder satisfaction dimension in the game. From the stakeholders' profile, the user should analyze the stakeholders' needs and communication preference. Based on the importance of the stakeholders, the student should properly define the project scope by prioritizing the needs of the different stakeholders. During project execution, management activities such as status review meetings and status report should be adopted to communicate with stakeholders early and regularly so that they fully understand the project's benefits and the most updated project status. In the game, stakeholders with higher interests to the project will require more frequent project update. If there is insufficient communication between the project team and stakeholders, the stakeholder's project understanding will decrease and this may decrease the stakeholder satisfaction.

The stakeholders may have different personality types and they may prefer different communication style (Morris & Sember, 2008). In the game, different stakeholders have different communication preference (e.g. face-to-face meeting, virtual meeting, and detailed status report). Appropriate communication channel should be adopted to increase the stakeholder satisfaction.

In software projects, stakeholders often do not have a very clear understanding of what they really need or want. Due to the intangible nature of software and uncertain outcome of IT projects, it is challenging to represent the key facets of software in a way which is accessible to all stakeholders (RAENG, 2004). Prototype is a working replica of the system or particular functions. Through prototype preparation and demonstration, stakeholders can better understand the user interfaces and features of the final products. This helps increase the stakeholders' understanding and maintain the stakeholders' satisfaction.

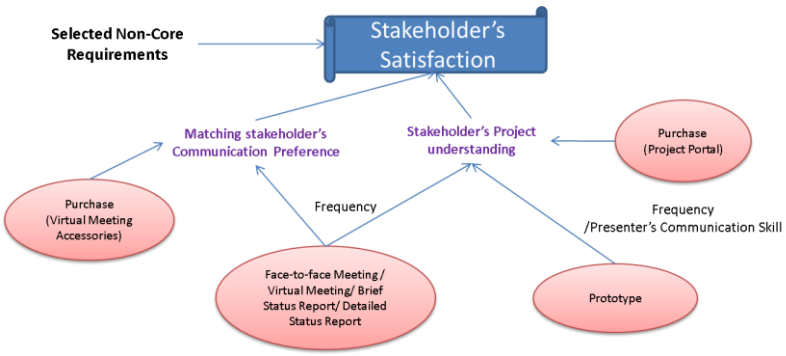


Fig. 2. Causal Diagram for Stakeholder Satisfaction

Studies have shown that the majority of the defects identified in the software testing phase are introduced in the requirement or design phase (Patton, 2005). Since defects generated may multiply the defects in the downstream activities, defects identified later in the software development lifecycle are more expensive to fix than defects identified at early stages. The game models three types of defects: requirement defects, user interface defects, and coding defects. In the game, the defects generated earlier in the project may increase the defect generation rate of subsequent project activities. Therefore, the defects should be discovered and fixed early by requirement review and code review. During prototype preparation and demonstration, team members can also gain a better understanding of requirements, evaluate system feasibility and validate the system design. In the game, the user interface defects can be discovered and corrected during prototype demonstration to the stakeholders. The development and demonstration of prototypes may also increase the requirement understanding of the project team. As a result, fewer defects will be generated in subsequent project activities.

4. Implementation

4.1 System Components

Fig 3 shows the system components:

Project Scenario: A project scenario is an XML document which defines the entities (e.g. team member, stakeholder, activities, and their dependency, requirements, sudden events) and the game attributes (E.g. initial cash, target completion date).

Scenario Builder: Custom project scenarios can be created by scenario builder.

Game Rule: An XML document defining the rules for the game (e.g. effects of management activities, number of action points per week, causal relationship of the different game attributes)

Game Configuration tool: Defines the game settings and causal model in XML format.

Game Engine: The project scenario will be read and executed by the game engine. The game rules and causal model are enforced by the game engine.

User interface: Graphical user interface for interacting with the users.

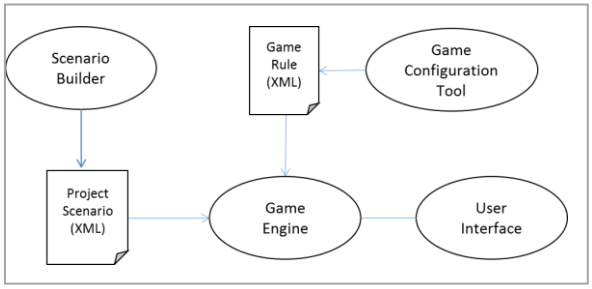


Fig 3. System components

4.2 Game Features

A hypothetical project scenario is created to illustrate the features of the game. The user will act as a project manager in a company and plan for the video contest application development project (refer to Fig. 4). In the project, there are five stakeholders and eight potential team members.

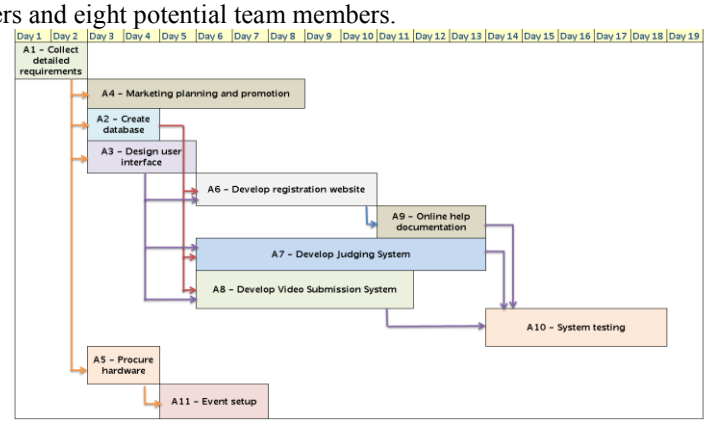


Fig. 4. Project Schedule for the hypothetical project

During the planning phase, the user may select a subset of non-core requirements to be included in the project scope (refer to Fig 5). As time and human resources are required to complete the selected optional requirements, the user should strike a balance between stakeholders' satisfaction, project duration and cost. The user should also select appropriate team members to form the project team and assign them to the project activities (refer to Fig. 6).

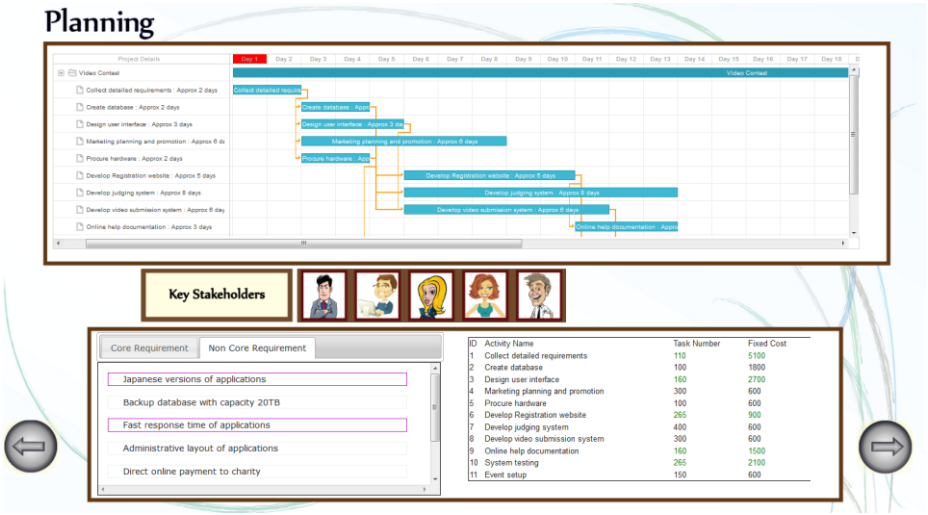


Fig 5. Selection of non-core requirements

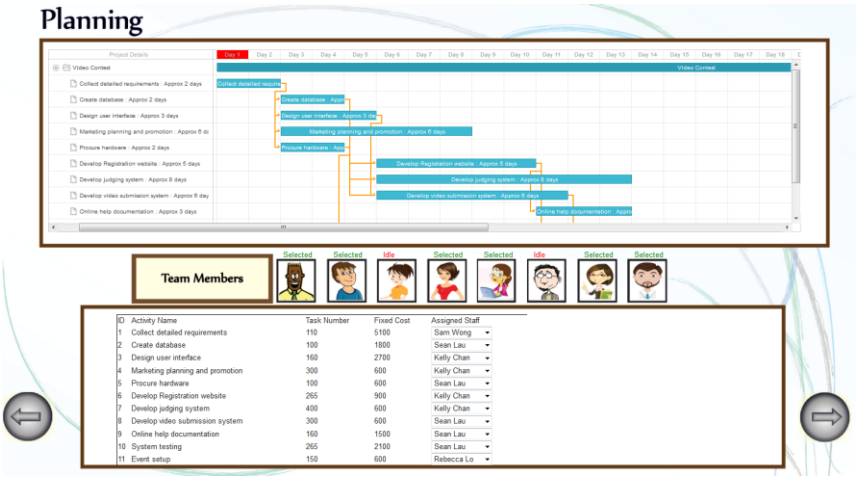


Fig. 6. Team Selection and Activity Assignment

Comprehensive stakeholder profiles and team member profiles are created for the game (refer to Fig. 7). The user may review the stakeholder profiles to understand the stakeholders' needs and expectation on the project. The user may also review the team member profiles to understand the skill level and the various attributes of the different team members.

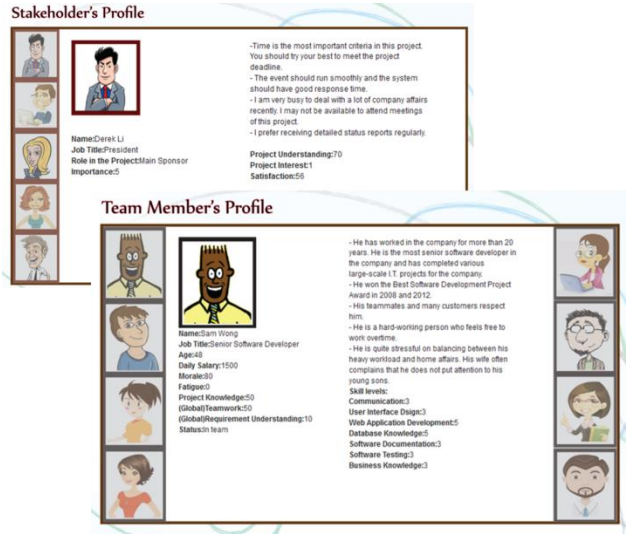


Fig. 7. Stakeholder Profile and Team Profile

The project will start after the project planning phase (refer to Fig. 8). Different options are available for the user (e.g. adjusting team member's assignment to activity, viewing the sudden events that have occurred, reviewing charts/project information). On every Monday, the user may plan the management activities for the coming week (weekly decisions) (refer to Fig. 9). Users will be given action points for planning the management activities in the current week. For instance, suppose the user intends to prepare and demonstrate a prototype in the current week. A stakeholder should be selected for attending the presentation and a team member should be chosen as a presenter. Choosing a presenter with good communication skill has the bonus effect of increasing the project stakeholder's satisfaction.

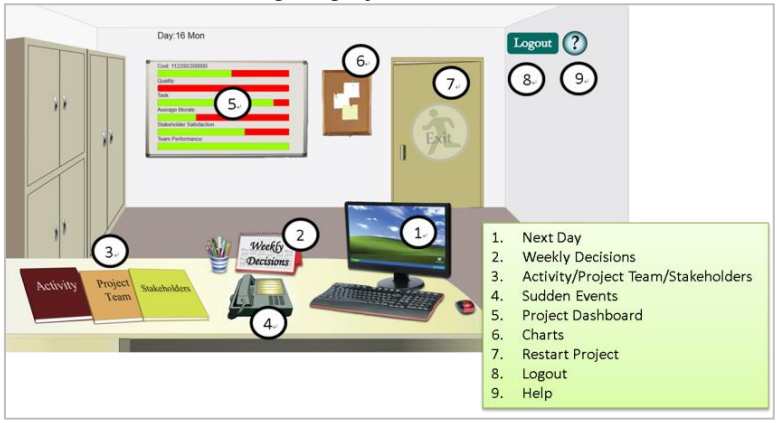


Fig. 8. Office Environment during project execution

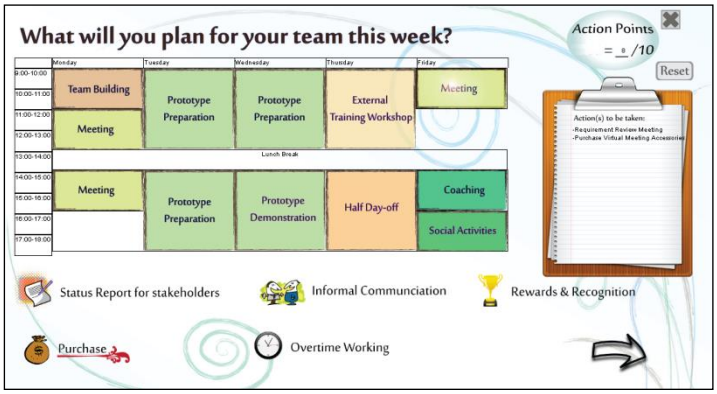


Fig. 9. Weekly Decisions Options

Users may click the next day button to proceed to the next day. A daily summary will be displayed to summarize the project progress. The user may review the planned management activities in the current week, current progress of each project activity, and the number of defects generated in the project.

To monitor the project progress, the user may view the project dashboard (which show the progress bars for Quality, Complete Tasks, Average Morale, Stakeholder Satisfaction and Team performance). The game also provides charts for users to review the project performance over time. Fig. 10 shows the average stakeholder satisfaction chart. The stakeholder satisfaction drops over time because of inadequate communication between the project team and the stakeholders.

Fig. 10. Average stakeholder satisfaction Chart

The game ends when all project activities are completed. A page will be displayed to show the project management performance under the different dimensions (refer Fig. 11).

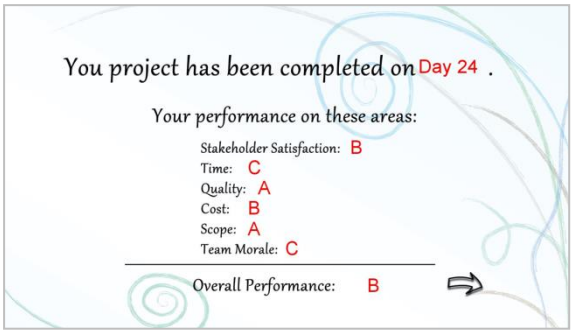


Fig. 11. Project Completion Page

Summary and Future Work

In this paper, the design and implementation details of a project simulation game, PMS, is presented. In addition to scope, time, and human resources management, the game also focuses on project decisions for communication management, stakeholder management, and quality management. Our future work is to extend the game to include more project management decisions and sudden events. Also, the effectiveness of the game for the teaching and learning of software project management concepts will be evaluated.

References

Boonstra, A., & De Vries, J. (2008). Managing stakeholders around inter-organizational systems: A diagnostic approach. The Journal of Strategic Information Systems archive, 190-201 .

Cohen, I., Iluz, M., & Shtub, A. (2014). A simulation-based approach in support of project management training for systems engineers. Systems Engineering, Volume 17, Issue 1, 26–36.

Dantas, A. R., de Oliveira Barros, M., & Werner, C. M. L. (2004). A Simulation-Based Game for Project Management Experiential Learning. In SEKE (Vol. 19, p. 24).

Drappa, A., & Ludewig, J. (2000). Simulation in software engineering training. In Proceedings of the 22nd international conference on Software engineering (pp. 199-208). ACM.

Kendrick, T. (2010). The Project Management Tool Kit: 100 Tips and Techniques for Getting the Job Done Right. AMACOM.

Lee, W. L. (2011). SPREADSHEET BASED EXPERIENTIAL LEARNING ENVIRONMENT FOR PROJECT. Proceedings of the 2011 Winter Simulation Conference.

Morris, R., & Sember, B. (2008). Project Management That Works: Real-World Advice on Communicating, Problem-Solving, and Everything Else You Need to Know to Get the Job Done. AMACOM.

Navarro, E., & Van Der Hoek, A. (2009). Multi-site evaluation of SimSE. Proceedings of the 40th ACM Technical Symposium on Computer Science Education (pp. 326--330). ACM.

Pan, G. (2005). Information systems project abandonment: a stakeholder analysis. International Journal of Information Management, Volume 25, Issue 2, 173-184.

Patton, R. (2005). Software Testing . Sams Publishing.

PMI. (2013). A Guide to the Project Management Body of Knowledge: PMBOK(R) Guide. Project Management Institute.

RAENG. (2004). The Challenges of Complex IT Projects. The Royal Academy of Engineering .

Salas, E., Wildman, J., & Piccolo, R. (2009). Using simulation-based training (SBT) to enhance management education. The Academy of Management Learning and Education, Vol. 8, No. 4, 559-573.

Shtub, Avraham. (2012). Project Management Simulation with PTB Project Team Builder. Springer.

If you comes* to Guangzhou: Pedagogical implications of typical errors committed by students with Mainland Chinese background as revealed on an e-learning platform

Sui Chi Kwan, Hoi Man Dorothy Chow and Sin Ying Sharon Wong

Caritas Institute of Higher Education

Hong Kong SAR, China

{sckwan, dchow, sywong}@cihe.edu.hk

Abstract

This article examines and discusses a number of language errors found among a batch of freshmen studying in a self-financing higher education institute in Hong Kong which offers both degree and sub-degree programmes. The participants share in commonality a Mainland Chinese background and as such were required to be enrolled in a non-credit bearing semester course in written English in which they received lectures and practiced writing on a great variety of topics on an electronic platform. Meta-linguistic analysis of the errors compiled indicates that the students have both inter-language and intra-language errors, i.e. having difficulties in shaking off the interference from L1 as well as being unable to acquire a number of grammatical rules pertaining to forming syntactically legitimate sentences in L2. Similar studies have been conducted on ESL students in Hong Kong but few have been done on students having a Mainland Chinese background. Given the dramatic increase of students with such background over the last few years within the tertiary realm, and that the number is expected to grow, this article may help shed light on trouble-shooting the typical errors and illuminate future pedagogical preparations for more effective teaching. This article concludes that in order to achieve this, any electronic platform that is being employed or to be employed for such purposes should better be equipped with the capability to issue automatic responses for students to engage themselves in self-studying.

Introduction

Tertiary education in many respects is a paradigmatic shift from secondary and primary education for students. One of its salient features is that students are no longer pampered throughout their learning process with teachers escorting them each step of the way. It is natural

therefore that students have to be capable of studying on their own. And as a matter of fact, this is the manner in which education is conducted across the entire spectrum at this level. Language, among others, holds the key to such mode of independent learning. As the majority of learning resources accessible to students both in the forms of traditional printed materials and electronically across the Internet is written in English, being able to master this language is consequently a necessary condition for students to be successful in their studies. As English is not the mother tongue of most students here in Hong Kong, anyone who commands a high proficiency of it would definitely have a comparative advantage over those who do not. For the less competent, they would probably become the unprivileged struggling their way with double efforts.

For one to be an effective leaner of English, grammar plays a role so vital that few other factors can compare with. Yet, it is precisely in this area that many studies have yielded a pessimistic picture. Many students in Hong Kong, even at the level of tertiary education, are at the relentless mercy of grammar and syntax, backbones and framework out of which a legitimate English sentence is constructed. The predicament becomes even more serious when what is at center of the issue concerns students having a Mainland background (henceforward, SMBs) where English is not even a second tongue and their exposure to it has been kept to a minimum. Most students brought up in the Mainland have little chance to learn the 26 alphabets before they reach Primary Four, as they claimed, and even after they have started receiving English education, their pace in learning the language is still painstakingly slow. As a result, with the exception of a few, most of these students are badly in need of a platform for learning on which they can endeavor to rectify and redress the discrepancy. This article reports the implementation of such platform for SMBs as employed at Caritas Institute of Higher Education, a self-financing higher education institute in Hong Kong which offers both degree and sub-degree programmes.

Background

This article focuses on a group of SMBs with respect to their English competency. As such, it is perhaps in place to give an account of why there is this group of students in the first place.

Currently there are more than 60 students with such background enrolled in degree programmes and it is expected to be numbered at 100 next years. CIHE is certainly not alone in admitting SMBs. In an article, dated 11 Nov, 2013, on the South China Morning Post, it was reported that ‘places on graduate programmes at universities in Hong Kong are increasingly being filled by mainlanders, who are flooding popular courses with applications.’ (*SCMP*, 2013) With local enrollment being on a decline, more and more SMBs are taking courses that to some extent they can safely claim their own; for instance, 99% of students taking the Master of Science in Finance programme at the Chinese University of Hong Kong are SMBs.

Like graduate programmes, those at the undergraduate levels are also filled up with SMBs. A similar report on a local Chinese newspaper had a cover story for two consecutive years which claimed that the trend of SMB intake has sped up recently. (The *Apple Daily*, 28 Apr 2013 and 4 Apr 2014) The following figures are taken from these coverages:

Academic years	Numbers of SMBs
2008 - 2009	4,348
2009-2010	4,562
2010-2011	4,638
2011-2012	4,583
2012-2013	6,315
2013-2014	11,374*

(table 1 Number of intake of students with Mainland background at UGC-funded universities;

* undergraduates and postgraduates inclusive)

From the table, it is clear that there has been an upward trend of SMBs coming to study at local tertiary institutes and the speed seems to be accelerating with 6,315 in the 2012-13 academic year, a rise by 38% over the previous year. This trend continues to rocket by a great leap forward to a total of 11,374, undergraduates and postgraduates inclusive.

While this has raised some eyebrows among the legislators and commentators, it represents a very clear wake-up call for tertiary educators. What concerns them primarily is certainly administrative. But equally pressing is how to provide adequate support for this group of students who have specific needs in their studies, especially that which is concerned with their English competency.

Methodology

The Electronic Writing Platform

Funded by Quality Education Grant Scheme (QEGS), Education Bureau of the SAR Government, the e-platform under review (fig 1) operates under a system known as OASISS 2.0, itself also funded by QEGS, with a purpose to cater for the specific needs of all SMBs as regards their English competency.

Participants

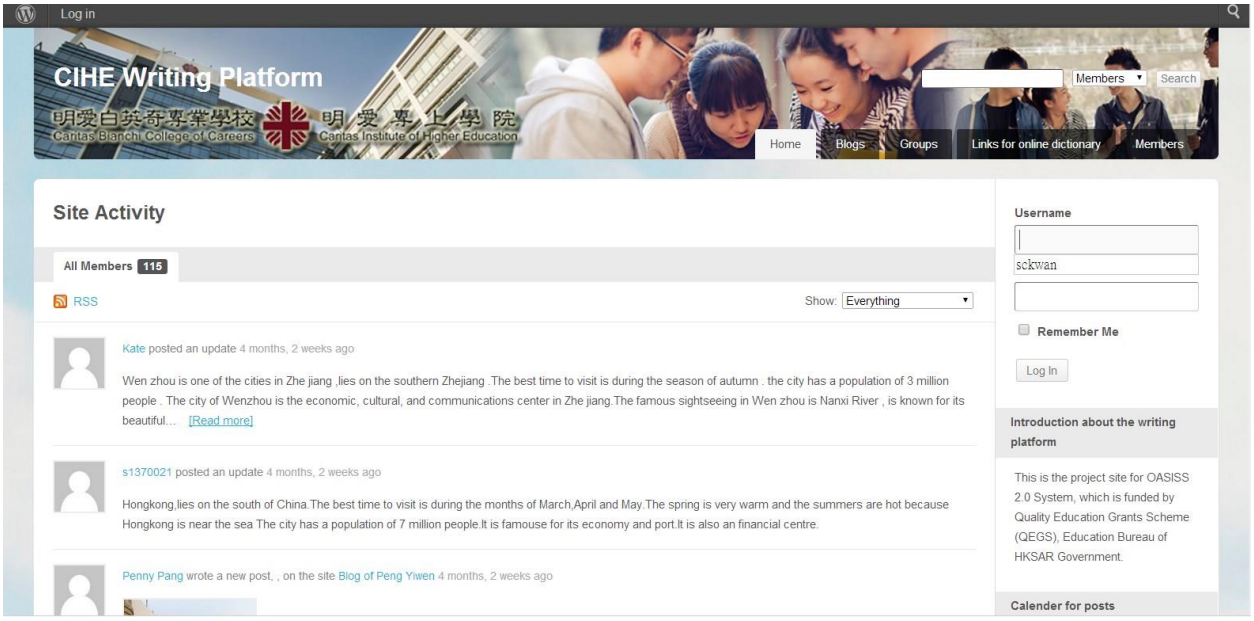
15 undergraduates from Mainland China at CIHE participated in this study. All of them had their secondary education in Mainland, in which Chinese was the medium of instruction. English was taught as an additional subject in the curriculum.

Context and Data Collection

All participants in this study took a non-credit bearing course in the first semester in the academic year 13-14 for 3 hours each week. During meetings with the instructor, they were given a 90 minute lecture on a great variety of topics, including among others:

- cities they have traveled,
- movies they liked,
- personal hobbies,
- formal letter & email writing,
- describing architectural sites,
- describing your life,
- holiday pastimes,
- student life,
- studying habit,
- life aspiration.

Immediately following the lecture was writing practice in a computer laboratory, taking another 90 minutes, in which they were required to produce write-ups on a corresponding topic related to the lecture that day and post their writings on the e-platform. The data gathered for analysis in this study was collected from this platform written by the participants.



(**Fig**. **1** the electronic writing platform for students with Mainland Chinese background at CIHE)

Research Question

This article is guided by three questions:

1. What are the typical errors recurrent in the writings of the SMBs?
2. How far is the set of errors a product of L1 transfers?
3. What areas are there in the platform that needs enhancement?

Literature Review

The Value of Error Analysis

The pedagogical value for the study of error analysis (EA) has been widely documented in the literature. Errors made by students in their compositions and assignments can be useful indicators of the effectiveness of teaching (Corder 1967), which provide teachers with valuable evidence to determine which level of language proficiency the language learner has reached (Sercombe 2000), which areas of focus should be reinforced in lessons that follow (Richards 1971), whether the scope and difficulty levels of the learning materials need to be further modified and what kind of remedial learning support should be provided to individual students (Weireesh 1991). In other words, student errors, if studied systematically, can be used for dual purposes, both diagnostic and prognostic (Corder 1967). It is diagnostic because EA is a valuable device to help identify learning problems and difficulties encountered by students; and it is prognostic in in the sense that EA can provide teachers with not only guided insights on how to modify their teaching and learning materials, but also how to design a remedial teaching plan for students with specific learning problems (Corder 1967; Sercombe 2000; Weireesh 1991; Vahdatinejad 2008).

Sources of Errors

As regards the source of ESL errors, three types of writing errors were identified in the extant literature, namely, Inter-language errors, Intra-language errors and Developmental errors.

Errors that are caused by the interference from L1 are called "inter-language errors", a term introduced by Selinker (1972) deriving from the interlanguage hypothesis she proposed referring to a linguistic system that has structurally intermediate status between the learner's L1 and Target language. It is also interchangeable with the concept of *Approximate System* proposed by Nemser (1974) and the terms such as *Idiosyncratic Dialect* and *Transitional Competence*

employed by Corder (1967). There is a general agreement among the researchers mentioned above that errors produced by L2 learners are closely related to the transfer effects of their L1 system. Such transfer effects can be either positive or negative, depending on the level of similarity between the two language systems in terms of phonological, lexical and structural patterns.

Intra-language errors specifically refer to those errors produced by learners mainly due to their misunderstanding of the grammatical rules of the target language. According to Richards (1971), these errors are caused by "faulty generalization, incomplete application of rules and failure to learn conditions for rule application, the learner attempting to build up hypothesis about English from his limited experience of it in the classroom or textbook". Past researches reported that L2 learners were more likely to make inter-lingual errors at the early stages of second language acquisition but they would have a larger tendency to produce more intra-lingual errors once they have got more familiar with the new language system (Brown 1994; Connor 1996). Unlike inter-language and intra-language errors, developmental errors occur as a result of a learner's less than satisfactory language competence at a particular stage compared with the learning pace of their peers (Richards 1971). It has nothing to do with any transfer effect from another language system.

Related Hong Kong Literature on Error Analysis involving Chinese ESL writers

There have been a number of empirical studies on common ESL errors made by Chinese writers in the past decades. In these studies, different syntactic, lexical and structural patterns were under investigation, ranging from the use of transitive verb and the passive construction, through spelling and choice of words, to the acquisition of subject-predicate structures and topicalization. Below are some examples:

In a study conducted by Bunton (1991) on a comparison of English errors made by Hong Kong Cantonese-speaking students and those made by non-native learners of English internationally, it was found that a group of Hong Kong errors were not in the international sample that can probably be attributed to LI transfer. These include pluralisation of uncountable nouns *(e.g. 'a camping' and 'transports')*, use of double connectives (*e.g. although/but and because/so are used together*), incorrect choice of lexical items *(e.g busy time from* 繁忙時間 *(faan mong si gann) for rush hour*), use of wrong word class *(e.g. *China is a communism country)* and inappropriate use of voice *(e.g. *A strange person was appeared and That company situates in Hong Hom).*

Webster and Lam (1991) in another study of similar nature found that a considerable proportion of English errors Hong Kong Chinese students made in their essays were due to their first language interference. Several types of recurring writing errors were identified. For example, some Hong Kong students were used to putting an unnecessary *'to'* after a number of verbs

which are followed by infinitive without 'to' *(*e.g. *'suggest', 'see', 'hear', 'feel', 'watch' and 'notice')*. It is also evident that they demonstrated difficulty in the use of causative 'have" as such expression does not appear in Cantonese. This seems to lead to few common errors such as '**I cut my hair at the barber's shop*' and *'*I made my clothes at the tailor's*' in which simple verbs were incorrectly selected by students. In addition, the problem of redundancy in English expression seemed to be influenced by transfer from L1 Cantonese: *'according to my opinion', 'the reason is because…'.* The use of intrusive preposition *'*I went <u>to</u> shopping' and '*we need to discuss <u>about</u> our future plan'* also can be seen as first-language induced errors produced by local Chinese students in English writing.

Chan (1991) was interested in examining the effect of mother tongue Chinese on English writing of Hong Kong students, particularly those erroneous sentences involving transitive verbs and passive construction. Form six students from five secondary schools in Hong Kong were invited to take part in her study and 156 compositions were collected. In terms of the transitive verbs, it was shown that students failed to use them with an appropriate object or even forgot to put any object after some transitive verbs in a complete sentence. One of the examples Chan cited was: *'*There are many facilities, but people don't use'*, where in English 'them' is required after use, but in spoken Cantonese, the pronoun for facilities is omitted. Apart from demonstrating confusion in verb transitivity, students in Chan's study also encountered difficulty in the use of the English passive sentences. Negative transfer from L1 Chinese was ascribed to some of the errors made. Two types of common errors arising from language transfer impact with regard to the concept of passivity were identified. They included 'inappropriate use of the passive' *(e.g. *some problems are not happened),* and 'failure to use the passive where appropriate' *(e.g *The problem cannot solve).* The latter error type was called as "pseudo passives" or "putative passives" in the previous literature (Li 1976; Schacher and Rutherford 1979, cited in Chan (1991), pp. 49).

In a study based on data collected from 710 Hong Kong Chinese ESL learners at different proficiency levels, Chan (2004) reported that the surface structure of many English sentences produced by participating students, whether collected through translation task or grammaticality judgment test, were largely similar to the normative sentence structures of Cantonese (that is, their first language). The influence of syntactic transfer is remarkably apparent among learners of lower proficiency levels particularly when they dealt with complex target structures. Evidence of error types relating to syntactic transfer generated from this study include: (1). Omission of English copula in sentences with modal verbs *(e.g.*If I fail the examination, my mother will very angry)*; (2). Placement of the intensifying adverb before a verb *(e.g. * he very like dancing)*; (3). Use of *'there have'* instead of *'there be'* in existential constructions *(e.g. * There have many Japanese tourists on the ship)*; (4). Confusion in the transitivity patterns of high-frequency verbs *listen* and *care (e.g. *we should care the old people)*; (5). Inability to use relative clause *(e.g. she is the person which came to see me yesterday).*

Data Analysis and Discussion

The study started with collecting written works by a group of SMBs from the writing platform for text analysis. Bunton (1991) pointed out that "there are many different ways errors can be categorized and some errors could come under two or more categories". Error types customized by Bunton (1991) were adapted in this study and causation should still be open to any interpretation and not restricted by the categorization.

Example of errors from students' works under seven categories are presented in the following table:

Table 2: Samples of Common Language Errors

Error Categorization	Identification of Errors	Correct Sentences
1. Noun Countability (Singular / Plural)	1. The soup inside **make** it tasted good. 2. The winter **are** cold and the summer **are** hot.	1. The soup inside **makes** it tasted good. 2. The winter **is** cold and the summer **is** hot.
2. Verb- Tense Simple present instead of simple past	1. I **do** the economic assignment at the weekend.	1. I **did** the economic assignment at the weekend.
Missing of verb after model	1. Today I **would to** introduce my classmate, Hei.	1. Today I **would like to** introduce my classmate, Hei.
Simple present instead of infinitive/misuse of infinitive	1. Today I would **like introduce** my classmate Stephanie. 2. She likes **to goes** the library to study alone. 3. She likes **to makes** some notes. 4. Who can teach me how **to sent** photos?	1. Today I would **like to introduce** my classmate Stephanie. 2. She likes to **go** the library to study alone. 3. She likes to **make** some notes. 4. Who can teach me how **to send** photos?
3. Verb- Active/passive	1. The dish 'fishskin' **can make** after we dry the fishskin under the sun.	1. The dish of 'fshskin' **can be made** after we dry them under the sun.
4. Verb- Subject-verb Agreement (wrong combination of subject and verb)	1. If you **comes** to Guangzhou,… 2. Sometimes she **study** in the school library. 3. She **come** from Zhong Shan. 4. She **study** hard, I should learn from her.	1. If you **come** to Guangzhou…. 2. Sometimes she **studies** in the school library. 3. She **comes** from Zhong Shan. 4. She **studies** hard, I should learn from her.
5. Lexical Choice	1. I **am very like to eat** this porridge. 2. At the beginning of **every** week she makes a study plan.	1. I **like to eat** this porridge **very much**. 2. At the beginning of **each** week she makes a study plan.

6. Word Class	1. The assignment is very **difficulty** for me. 2. In my city, football is **the more important** culture than others.	1. The assignment is very **difficult** for me. 2. In my city, football is **the most important** culture.
7. Preposition (a preposition is misused, omitted or added)	1. She likes to study **in** home by herself. 2. We shared our experience how to solve our problems **from** our life. 3. He is the member **in** International Practical Shooting Confederation.	1. She likes to study **at** home by herself. 2. We shared our experience how to solve our problems **in** our life. 3. He is the member **of** International Practical Shooting Confederation.

Noun Countability (Singular / Plural)

One of the most common errors found in participants' writings is 'Noun countability'. Students failed to recognize that there are plural and singular forms for English nouns or they were not sure when they should apply the plural form. When the subject was in the singular form they applied the plural form to the noun as shown in the examples below. A possible reason for the failure to use plural noun forms can probably be accounted for by the absence of plural makers for a noun in Chinese.

Example 1: **The soup** inside **make** it tasted good.

Example 2: **The winter are** cold and the summer **are** hot.

Verbs *-Tense*

Errors in verb tense is another type of common errors found in students' writings. For instance, in example 3 below, simple present tense was used in instead of simple past when the student was talking about something in the past. This result is not surprising and it is very likely affected by L1. English notion of tense is confusing to participants, a group of L2 learner, since Chinese verb itself does not indicate time while tenses, as expressions of time, is predominant in English.

Example 3: I **do** the economic assignment at the weekend.

In addition, some students did not seem to fully understand or master the rules of verb. For example, errors were found in students' writings on the use of verb after modals and the use of the infinitive. These types of errors are illustrated by examples 4-8 below:

Example 4: Today I **would to** introduce my classmate, Hei.

Example 5: Today I would **like introduce** my classmate Stephanie.

Example 6: She likes **to goes** the library to study alone.

Example 7: She likes **to makes** some notes.

Example 8: Who can teach me how **to sent** photos?

***Verbs** – Active/Passive*

Another common error found in participants' writing is that of verbs in use of 'Active /passive'. For instance, example 9 below shows that the student put the active form of verb 'can make' for the subject 'the dish', in which a passive form of verb 'can be made' should be used in the sentence.

Example 9: The dish 'fishskin' **can make** after we dry the fishskin under the sun.

***Verb**- Subject-verb Agreement (wrong combination of subject and verb)*

Errors in Subject-verb Agreement can be seen in students' writings in the study. Participants failed to apply appropriate verb form to the noun in a sentence. This can be a result from the absence of agreement between subjects and verbs in L1 as there is no change on verb according to the subjects in Chinese. Examples in this category are shown below:-

Example 10: If **you comes** to Guangzhou,…

Example 11: Sometimes **she study** in the school library.

Example 12: **She come** from Zhong Shan.

Example 13: **She study** hard, I should learn from her.

Lexical Choice

Students had problem with correct choice of word in their writings. Some samples of errors seem to be a direct translation of Chinese expression. For instance, in example 14, the student wrote 'I am very like' to express the idea of 'I like .....very much'. L1 transfer can be seen from this example as the sentence pattern in example 14 is indeed a common sentence pattern used in Chinese '我是很愛吃…'.

Example 14: I **am very like to eat** this porridge.

Example 15: At the beginning of **every** week she makes a study plan.

Word Class

Errors on 'Word class' are also commonly found in data gathered in this study. Example 16 below shows the wrong word class of the word 'difficulty' was used instead of putting an adjective form of word 'difficult' in the sentence. Example 17 is another sample error on word class, in which 'each' should be used instead of 'every' in the sentence.

Example 16: The assignment is very **difficulty** for me.

Example 17: At the beginning of **every** week she makes a study plan.

Bunton (1991) explained the presence of this type of error because 'Chinese characters do not change'. Particles may be used before or after the Chinese characters, but if a Chinese word is to be used as a noun instead of a verb, it will not change its form.

Preposition

Most of the prepositional errors found in the study included omissions, additions and wrong selection. The cause of prepositional errors is interference from students' L1, i.e. Chinese. Darus (2009) pointed out that 'some of the Chinese prepositions are similar in meanings and functions with the English prepositions'. Darus (2009) also mentioned that sometimes, a single Chinese preposition can be translated into various English prepositions. For instance, Chinese preposition '在' and '的' can refer to English prepositions 'in', 'at' and 'on' for '在', and 'of' and 'in' for '的'. Therefore, students were incapable of choosing the appropriate prepositions when more than one English preposition corresponds to a single Chinese preposition and created errors as the following in examples 18-20-

Example 18: She likes to study **in** home by herself.

Example 19: We shared our experience how to solve our problems **from** our life.

Example 20: He is the member **in** International Practical Shooting Confederation.

Conclusion: ***Limitations and recommendations***

Students' writings on the platform are continuously being recorded and errors traced for evaluative purposes. However, given the fact that the platform has only been running for two semesters and that admittedly the total student population contributing their works for the present research may not be considered large enough, it may be premature at this stage for the present research to be taken to have reached, both qualitatively and quantitatively, a high level of significance. Apparently more researches at an empirical level have to be conducted in future so that the tentative conclusions that this paper has reached can be verified, revised or, if necessary, falsified. That said, at this stage, we have already observed that some lights have been shed on the routine operation of the platform that can presumably guide us in modifying and redesigning it in such a way as to provide more substantial support for students in their learning. In what follows, we would like to sketch out some lines of thought along which the platform can be further developed.

As mentioned, whenever the students commit any mistakes, it is the duty of the instructor to point them out and discuss them with the students concerned. This job can be very tedious if we take into account the following facts:

1. It is very difficult sometimes to explain to the students the mistakes they make in terms that they can understand and to such an extent that they know how to avoid committing it again on the one hand and to form grammatically correct sentences on the other. This is partly due to the complexity of the mistakes involved and partly to the limited grammatical knowledge database that students have. And do not forget that most mistakes they commit are of the inter-language type, i.e. those that clearly are the results of the interference of L1 negative transfers, in which cases it is doubly difficult to make them see it by inviting them to migrate to a linguistic paradigm with different sets of rules.

2. Workload would become increasingly heavy if the number of intake of mainland students keeps growing in future. And 'fortunate' enough, this seems to be the trend. In view of the ongoing demand on the part of the instructor, something must be done to alleviate her burden.

But on top of it, there is a third consideration as well. Many language teachers have the experience (frustrating at times) that despite repeated explanations of the same grammatical point, students keep coming back with it. That can partly be accounted for in terms of the fact that we learn not by being taught in the sense in which one is bombarded with a set of knowledge previously alien to him but by experiencing what is right on our own. In other words, we learn by mistakes; but this has to be done with sufficient awareness of such needs.

Being lectured seems to accomplish little in this. Thus, if the students are exposed to a setting in which they are encouraged to study their mistakes on their own, the pedagogical outcome should presumably be more fruitful.

It is with this in mind that we are proposing here that an I.T. assisted automatic error-checker be installed onto the platform, which is precisely what is lacking currently. This checker will be automatic in two senses. First, once an error is committed by any student writing on the platform, it will be detected instantly. To facilitate this, the system will have to be constantly on guard against any grammatical and/or syntactical errors, which in turn demands that installed in it is a vast reservoir of grammatical rules that forms a huge database (let us call this D1) against which every sentence students make is checked. Second, not only will a student making mistakes be alerted, but he or she will also be directed to another database (let us call this D2) that has pooled up all the teaching resources and materials that all faculty responsible for language courses have compiled during their lectures. And if D2 proves to be insufficient in anticipating the great variety of the mistakes to be made, materials capable of being found on the Internet can be provided as well in the form of hyperlinks.

Such features can serve dual purposes. One, the burden the instructor is currently shouldering up will be much reduced, which in turn keeps her less inclined to make mistakes herself when supervising students. Two, and more significantly, students would be given immediate responses as to what mistakes they are supposed to be making, thus keeping them in a state of constant alert of the important consideration of grammaticality. And by prompting them to D1 and D2, they will be directed to a big repertoire of resources from which they can tap as much as needed for self-study purposes. As we have observed through interacting with students on the platform, we believe that they will find these enhanced features effective and efficient in their studies.

Reference

Bunton, D. (1991). A comparison of English errors made by Hong Kong students and those made by non-native speakers internationally. *Institute of Language in Education Journal*, Special Issue No. 2, pp. 9-22.

Chan, B. (1991). A study of errors made by F6 students in their written English with special reference to structures involving the transitive verb and the passive construction. Institute of Language Education Journal, 2, pp. 43-51.

Chan, Y. W. (2004). Syntactic Transfer: Evidence from the Interlanguge of Hong Kong Chinese ESL Learner . The Modern Language Journal, 88, pp. 56-74.

Corder, S. P. (1967). The significance of learners' errors. International Review of Applied Linguistics, 5(4), 161-169.

Darus, S., Ching, KH. (2009) Common Errors in Written English Essays of Form One Chinese Students: A Case Study. *European Journal of Social Science*, 10 (2), 242-253.

Nermser, W. (1974). Approximate systems of foreign language learners. In Richards, J. (Ed.). Error analysis: Perspectives on second language acquisition (pp. 55-63). Essex: Longman.

Selinker, L. (1972). Interlanguage. International Review of Applied Linguistics, 10, 209-231.

Sercombe, P. G. (2000). Learner language and the consideration of idiosyncrasies by students of English as a second or foreign language in the context of Brunei Darulsalam. In A. M. Noor et al. (eds). Strategising teaching and learning in the 21st century. Proceedings of the International Conference on Teaching and Learning. Faculty of Education: University of Kebangsaan Malaysia, Bangi.

Vahdatinejad, S. (2008). Students' error analysis and attitude towards teacher feedback using a selected software: a case study. Unpublished Masters thesis; Univeristy Kebangsann Malaysia, Bangi.

Weireesch, S. (1991). How to analyze interlanguage. Journal of Psychology & Education, 9, pp 113-22.

八大本學年 6,315 內地生　急增 38% (2013, Apr 28). *Apple Daily*. Retrieved from http://hk.apple.nextmedia.com/news/art/20130428/18242744.

港研究院　68%內地生 (2014, apr 4). *Apple Daily*. Retrieved from http://hk.apple.nextmedia.com/news/art/20140404/18679004

Chinese students flood Hong Kong universities' graduate programmes. (2013, Nov 11). *South China Morning Post*. Retrieved from http://www.scmp.com/news/hong-

kong/article/1352943/chinese-students-flood-hong-kong-universities-graduate-programmes?page=all.

A Mobile Application for Preparing the Driving Tests in Hong Kong

S. C. Ng, Andrew K.F. Lui and S.W. Ng

The Open University of Hong Kong

Email: scng@ouhk.edu.hk

Abstract. This paper presents an educational mobile application in Android platform called "HK driving tests All-In-One" to help young private automatic car learners prepare for driving tests in Hong Kong. Car learners who are going to take the driving tests may do revision at anytime and anywhere provided that they have an Android device on hand. They can learn in an interesting way and understand the driving techniques more easily with notes, mock tests, animations and games. It will also help in reducing dangerous driving and promoting proper driving skills. The results indicated that developing a mobile application to prepare driving tests in Hong Kong is useful and helpful.

Keywords: mobile learning; driving tests in Hong Kong, Android apps, educational mobile application

1 Introduction

It is difficult for people who are going to take driving tests in Hong Kong to revise the driving skills and theories themselves because most of the driving schools will not provide many materials or notes although learners have paid ten thousand or more for about fifteen driving lessons.

This paper presents an educational mobile application on the Android platform for preparing both the driving theory test and road test in Hong Kong. It provides guidebooks, mock tests, animations and virtual driving games to help users, especially young private automatic car learners who are going to take the driving tests, to do revision and pass the driving tests in Hong Kong easily.

1.1 Impact and Value of this mobile application

Car learners who are going to take the driving tests in Hong Kong may practice and revise the main points of driving anywhere at any time provided that they have a mobile device in their hands. They can have most of the driving materials in one application without bringing a lot of notes or heavy books. Also, those materials inside the application would definitely clam them down and bring back the memory before taking the tests, thus having a better performance.

Also, there are animations and virtual game-based driving practice for the road driving tests so the users can learn in an interesting way and understand the techniques more easily. Learners can experience driving a car with a first - person

view and similar physical settings in real life to get familiar with driving a car. Those materials with graphics and games which contextualize the learning may help users to have a long term memory and a better performance in revision. [1-2]

It is free of charge so everyone who is interested in driving may know more about driving in Hong Kong and pre-learners can understand some basic driving concepts before learning driving without paying. Therefore, this application can not only help learners to pass the driving tests, but also help in increasing road safety and reducing dangerous driving.

1.2 Hong Kong Driving Tests

There are three parts of the tests which are written test (Part A), Competence test (Part B) and the on-road test (Part C). The learners have to pass the written test before learning to drive and the two driving test parts can be tested separately or combined to test at the same time.

In the written test, candidates have to answer twenty multiple-choice questions about driving theories in twenty minutes. Competence test is the basic driving and parking techniques test including parking the car, making a U-turn on a narrow road and stop on the steep road. Candidates will be asked to drive for around twenty minutes on the real road in the city in the on-road test (Part C) where their driving skills and responses in real situation can be tested.

1.3 Review of Existing Solutions

There are about five driving applications for Hong Kong driving theory test and two are listed to compare with the other two applications from the United Kingdom and Mainland China respectively [3-6]. Table 1 below compares those applications which have been downloaded more than 10,000 times in Google play store. It shows that all the applications focus on the driving theory part only by providing practice and mock test but there is no handbook for users to study the theories before doing exercise or mock test. There is no application that provides lessons on the road test part.

Table 1. Comparison of Existing Applications

Function\App	Driving Theory Test(UK) [3]	HK Driving Written Mock Exam[4]	Hong Kong Driving Test[5]	考駕照[6]
1.Theory Handbook	✘	✘	✘	✘
2.Theory Test practice	✔	✘	✔	✔
3.Theory Mock Test	✔	✔	✔	✔
4.Driving animation	✘	✘	✘	✘
5.Virtual driving test	✘	✘	✘	✘
6.Game	✘	✘	✘	✘
7.Language used	English	Traditional Chinese	Traditional Chinese	Simplified Chinese

2 Methodology

The application platform will be Android OS which is written in the Java language with Eclipse. Android OS is preferred because it is an open-source mobile phone operating system where its application market is popular and has less restriction so it is easier for beginners to develop mobile applications [7-8].

A game engine called Unity will be used to develop all the animations and games contained in the application. JavaScript and C++ language are used for coding and the libraries of Unity are widely used to get the best quality of the graphics and object design. Most of the animations and games are drawn in 3D if possible [9].

For the simple 2D graphics in the application, Adobe Photoshop or some simple graphics applications such as Paint are used. All of the graphics will be designed and drawn by myself, except some special logos which have been permitted [10].

All the questions, answers, theories and other text-based contents inside the application are mostly stored in a rational database using a popular free relational database management system called SQLite because it is a reliable embedded database which is fast, powerful and simple to use [11].

2.1 Design of the Application

There are two main sections in the application which are the theory test and road test. The overview of the application is shown in Fig. 1.

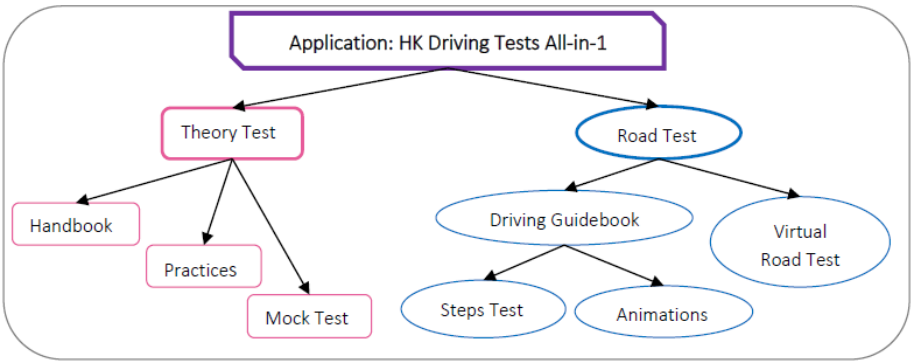


Fig. 1. Overview of the application

Fig. 1 shows the structure of the application. In the theory test section, there are three parts including a theory handbook, theory test practice and theory mock test. There are driving guidebooks with animations, driving step test and virtual road test games inside the road test section.

All materials in the application are sorted by topics so users can follow the flow to revise step by step. Also, the format of the mock tests is similar to the real driving tests so users can get familiar with it.

3 Implementation

The starting page of the mobile application is shown in Fig. 2. Fig. 3 shows the main menu which is entered by clicking the rotating red car in the animation on the starting page.

Fig. 2. Starting page of the application

Fig. 3. Main menu of the application

3.1 Theory Test Part

In theory test section, there are three parts including a theory handbook, theory test practice and theory mock test.

3.1.1 Theory Handbook

The handbook shows all the theories from the Road Users' Code sorted by topics. Sliding layout is used to have a multi-plane layout on top of the UI and each chapter of the handbook will be displayed in a slider which is designed to look like an e-book. Users can turn the page by swiping the slider to left or right or clicking the button on the top right corner in the action menu bar. The content will be interpreted and rearranged into essential notes so learners can study the theories easily and efficiently. Also, fewer activities will be created so the structure of the program will be clear and the performance of the application will be improved [12-14].

3.1.2 Theory Test Practice

There are practices for the theory test sorted by topics without time limit using screen slider with FrameLayout. Questions on the topic selected will be displayed in a slider randomly chosen from the database. There are three options in each multiple choice question and the options will also be randomly generated to prevent users from memorizing the correct option instead of the answer. After answering a question by

choosing and submit the option, the answer chosen will be compared to the correct answer from the database. The result will then be shown right after answering each question like the one in Fig. 4 and the correct answer will be given if the answer is wrong. Fig. 5 shows the final score after answering all the questions in that topic so users may revise the topic if the score of the topic is low. Users may keep doing the practices of the same topic until getting full mark or they may stop at any point by closing the slider. The practices may help users to get used to the question format and to know which topic should be strengthened.

Fig. 4. Answer correctly in the Theory Practice

Fig. 5. Last Question in Theory Practice Slider

Fig. 6. Last Question in Mock Test

3.1.3 Theory Mock Test

The theory mock test can help learners to check if they are ready for the real written theory test or not. The format is the same as the real test where candidates have to answer twenty multiple-choice questions within twenty minutes. When the test is started, the timer will start and is always on the right hand side in blue which is shown in Fig. 6. The questions will be randomly chosen from all topics in the database. The options selected by the user will be saved into the database after user answering the question. If the user does not select any option in a question, that question will be marked as incorrect.

During the test, all answers can be checked and modified by clicking “Back” and “Next” buttons unless the answers are submitted or time is up. The result and correct answers will be shown after the end of test by comparing the correct answer and options user selected which are stored in the database. Users will pass if they get 16 or more correct answers and user may check the solution after receiving the result.

3.2 Road Test Part

There are four parts in the road test section which are the driving guidebook, animation, driving steps test and virtual driving test.

3.2.1 Driving Guidebook

The driving guidebook is kind of a driving textbook with some basic driving techniques. There are some driving skills and techniques written in texts which stored in the resource file. The content of each topic is shown on pages with the use of screen slider similar to the theory handbook. Users can swipe the slider or click the "Previous" or "Next" button in the action menu bar to turn page. Learners can study the driving steps and skills to have pre-learning before driving a real car or practice in mind when there is no car for users to drive. Also, there will be some reminders and techniques of driving, such as some solutions in different situations, for users' references.

3.2.2 Driving Steps Test

After studying the driving guidebook, there are some mini game-based tests about the driving steps sorted by topic. The driving steps of the same topic will be stored in an arraylist in correct order. After selecting the test topic from menu and enter the test, there are buttons with different driving steps assigned randomly and users have to select the step buttons in the correct order. If correct step button is chosen, the text of driving step on the corresponding button will disappear; else, nothing will happen. Fig. 7 shows a partially completed test. The timer will start at once the step button is clicked and the time used to finish the test will be shown after all the driving steps are selected correctly. All the driving steps will be reassigned randomly and the test will be reset if users clicked the restart button. The more the user study, the shorter the time may be used.

3.2.3 Driving Animations

For further demonstration, users can watch the driving animations to understand the driving skills shown in the guidebook more clearly which is especially helpful for those who have not driven before to have the fundamental images in mind. Those animations are recorded with Unity player which are the game scenes in the virtual driving tests.

There are three animations including S-shape parking, L-shape parking and the on-road driving which are stored in the raw file in resource and one of them will be played in the video view after the user has selected it from the drop down menu like the one in Fig. 8 and Fig. 9. The animations will show the correct driving steps through the whole driving test and there are narrations in Chinese telling the actions that the driver is doing so users can understand the driving steps easily. Also, the

animations can be the demonstration of the virtual road tests so the users can know what to do in the virtual road tests with these instructions showing in animations.

Fig. 7. Half-completed Driving Steps Test

Fig. 8. Driving Animation Dropdown Menu

Fig. 9. S-shape parking Animation

3.2.4 Virtual Road Tests

Learners can take the virtual road tests after watching the animations to see if they have studied the guidebook well enough. There are three virtual driving tests which are the L-shape parking test, S-shape parking test and on-road test developed with the game engine Unity.

The car used in these tests is not powerful with an automatic transmission although it is designed like a sport car. The car is created by putting different component together such as car engine, glasses, brake and indication lights. Then, adding the accessories to decorate the interior of the car like the steering wheel, rear mirror and dash and speedometer board. Different cameras have to be used for different views like the driver view, rear mirrors view and map view so they have to put in different positions with specific angles of view. A C-sharp script will be written for each component to handle user input, update the states and do different actions under specific conditions. Finally, the physical settings of the car have to be adjusted and the painting and artwork can be added to make the car look better.

There are two parts in the virtual road tests similar to the real tests, which are the parking test and on-road test. Therefore, the settings of the tests are not the same where the parking tests are held in a car park with parking lots and the on-road test is held in a city with traffic lights, buildings and street light poles. However, their environments are similar, for example, there is a sun on top with the same intensity and the texture of the roads is the same. Most of the components in the test environment are created by adding the object with deciding shape and size, and then put the textures designed with Photoshop on it and set its physical properties. Some

common components can be added from the assets downloaded from the Unity Assets Store.

The test scenes in all tests are designed as the first-person view which is the view of the driver and there are the major components of car which are required for driving such as the rear mirror, steering wheel and dash and speedometer board. The steering wheel is controlled by rotating the mobile device like turning the steering wheel and the brake is on the left half of screen and the gas input is on the right half of screen so users can use the thumbs to control the driving speed easily when holding the mobile device with two hands.

On-Road Test

Users have to follow the driving steps to drive like having driving lessons or tests in real car with an instructor so there are instructions and warning given in form of both voice and text. During the test, users have to choose the actions in the correct order or do the right things in different situations. The scripts of each component will detect whether the user is doing correctly. For example, the left indicator light should be turned on before turning left by turning the steering wheel so there is a function in indicator light script to check if the correct indicator light is turned on when it received the turning angle from the function of the steering wheel script.

Users will be asked to drive according to the instructor's commands where the soundtracks will only be played once with text version shown in the scene when the car is detected in a specific position.

When the mistakes that users have made are detected from all the component scripts, they will be sent to the result script and the records will be saved. Also, the warning voice message will be played like what the examiners or instructors do in the real world and there will be a text box on the scene showing the warning. There will be reminder when minor mistake is made where Fig. 10 shows as an example that users forget to turn off the indicator light.

If there is any big serious mistake, such as car crash and driving speed over 90km/h, the test will immediately stop and a special menu will show the serious mistake that the user has just made and users may choose to restart or exit the test from that menu. This mechanism is designed for preventing users misusing this application as a car racing game instead of an educational virtual driving practice.

The marking scheme will be similar to the real one where the users will pass if there is no big mistake or there are no more than three minor mistakes. The result script collects all the mistakes detected by different component and integrates them to a clear mark sheet. The final mark sheet will be shown after finishing the test with showing the numbers of different mistakes have been made during the whole test and the result of passing the test or not.

Users can get used to the driving test environment and format with a virtual examiner and driving scene. The warning and the final result can remind users to be careful of those mistakes they have made and can practice more on those aspects in real driving lessons.

Fig. 10. Examiner's reminder in On-road test

Parking Tests

There are two parking tests, L-shape and S-shape parking where Fig. 11 and Fig. 12 show the overview of the car park, for users to choose as different style of parking will be tested in random in the real competence test where Different position of the parking lots need different way to park the car but the control of the car and driving skills are the same.

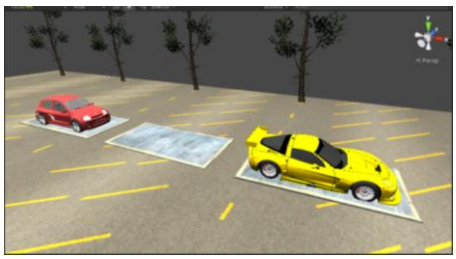


Fig. 11. S-shape parking test

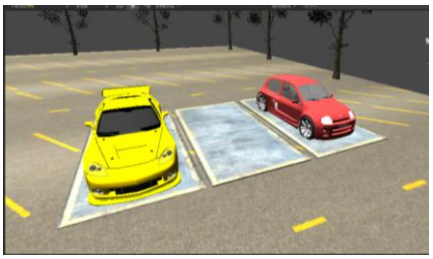


Fig. 12. L-shape parking test

The target car park lot is always on the left hand side of the users' car and users can make use of the three rear mirrors to help checking the parking position. The driving steps and the control of the car in this test are the same as the virtual on-road test where it is similar to the real driving. For example, the car cannot move backwards without gear R and the car should be parked with gear P where those are controlled in the car controller script.

Similar to the virtual on-road test, the warning voice message will be played and the warning will be shown in a text box on the scene when the users have made any mistakes. If there is any big serious mistake like crashing other car detected by collision detection, the test will immediately end.

After finishing parking, users can click the "Switch View" button on the top right corner to get the test result and see if the car is parked correctly by switching the camera to the a top view which allows users to overlook the car. Users will pass the test if there is no big mistake and the car is parked inside the lot without touching the lines of the parking lot detected by the car tires where Fig. 13 shows as an example.

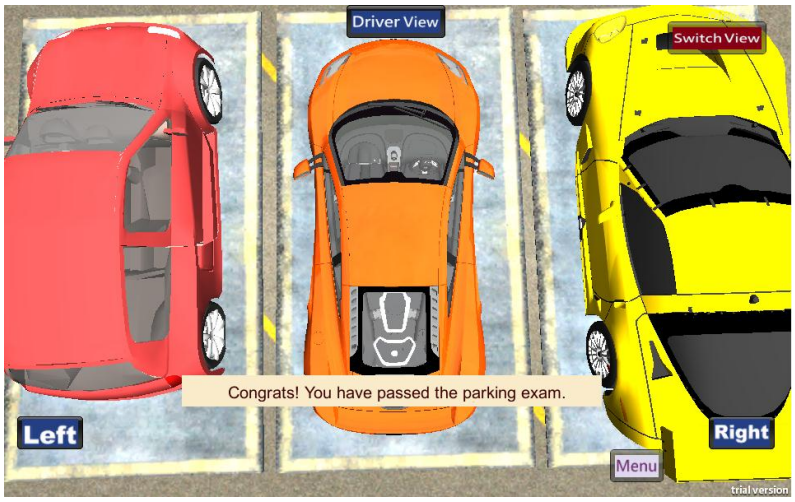


Fig. 13. Passed in the L-shape parking test

4 Evaluation Results and Findings

The purpose of the evaluation is to check the effectiveness of the mobile application whether it can help car learners to prepare the driving tests in Hong Kong. 20 participants are invited to evaluate the application. There are three kinds of evaluation data including the results of tests in the application done by the participants, data from questionnaires and comments from interview. The overall results tend to be positive but there is still room for improvement.

4.1 Evaluation Data

- 90% and 100% of the participants in (Group A) get a better result in Theory Mock Test and the Virtual on-road Test respectively after revision with the application for five days.
- The average score of the ability on helping in preparing driving test of this application is 4.2 out of 5 (84/100).
- The average overall score of the application is 4 out of 5 (80/100).
- Fig. 14 shows that 100%, 50% and 70 % of participants agree that the application help in preparing written test, competence test (Part B) and on-road (Part C) test in Hong Kong respectively.
- 100% of participants agree that the application helps in preparing the driving tests in Hong Kong and gives basic driving concepts.

- 100%, 75% and 80% of participants believe that the attractiveness of this application is free of charge, multi-purpose (helps in preparing all parts of driving tests) and the multimedia (helps in memorizing) respectively.

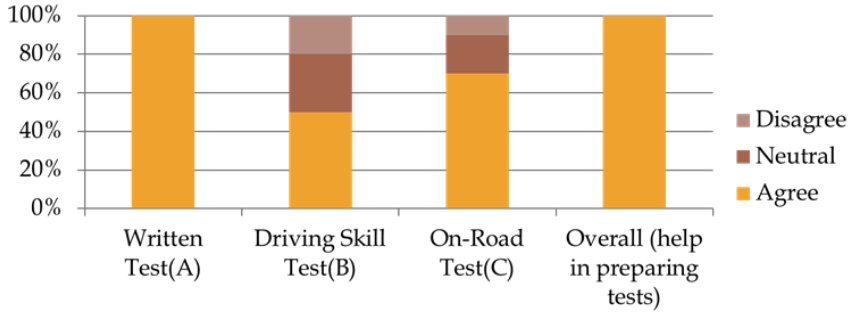


Fig. 14. Participants' attitude toward the help of the application in preparing driving tests in Hong Kong

4.2 Interpretation

The mobile application helps in preparing both the driving theory test and road test in Hong Kong and gives basic driving concepts to learners. Users are quite satisfied with the application with score of 4 out of 5 in average.

This application provides enough materials for car learners to do revision themselves and they may pass the driving tests in Hong Kong easily with better result. The virtual road tests provide a contextual learning which may help learners to learn driving effectively in an interesting way. It is believed that the multimedia in the application can help learners to have long term memory which is in favor of preparing driving tests.

5 Conclusion

In this paper, an Android educational application for car learners to prepare driving tests in Hong Kong is developed. The virtual examiner and the function of detecting driving mistake in virtual road tests is one of the big successes to make the road test practice more useful and realistic. Also, the use of slider layout in the theory practice and handbook greatly reduces the number of activity used and thus the memory usage because of the decrease of the activities in the stack. It also helps with the file size due to the reduction of coding. The design will be optimizes and the application can be more user-friendly.

However, there are some limitations in the virtual road test because the Unity physical setting is slightly different from the real world. For example, the side rear mirrors cannot be shown together in the scene without clicking the button because the number of cameras shown in one scene is limited. Also, the road test part will only be available for the learners who want to learn driving a car with an automatic transmission due to the leak of driving techniques of the manual one. However, the basic driving skills and theories are still useful to all private car learner drivers except the motorbike learners.

It is suggested that more scenario cases can be added to test the users' response and increase their experience for future work. For example, there is someone run a red light or the driving test is held under a special environment or weather. Also, the results of all the tests and exercises can be saved and shown with charts so users may know their weakness and practice more on those topics which can have better learning outcome and study efficiently.

References

[1] Ally, Mohamed. (2004) *"Foundations of educational theory for online learning."* Theory and practice of online learning 2, 15-44.

[2] Imel, Susan. (2000*)"Contextual Learning in Adult Education. Practice Application Brief No. 12."*

[3] Deep River Development LTD (2013, Oct 5). Driving Theory Test(UK) (version 1.3.2)[Apps]. https://play.google.com/store/apps/details?id=com.deepriverdev.carlite

[4] Studenttwok (2012, Jul 23). 香港駕駛模擬筆試 HKDrivingWrittenMockExam (version1.0)[Apps].https://play.google.com/store/apps/details?id=net.hklight.HKDrivingWrittenMockExam

[5] Party Shop Studio (2012, Nov 18). 筆試模擬測驗 Hong Kong Driving Test (version 2.0.0) [Apps]. https://play.google.com/store/apps/details?id=air.com.driver.writtentest

[6] 易點時空 (2013, Sep 26). 考駕照(version 2.1.0) [Apps]. https://play.google.com/store/apps/details?id=cn.eclicks.drivingtest

[7] Rogers, Rick, et al.(2009) *Android application development: Programming with the Google SDK*. O'Reilly Media, Inc., 2009.

[8] Mednieks, Zigurd, et al.(2012) *Programming Android: Java Programming for the New Generation of Mobile Devices*. O'Reilly, 2012.

[9] Unity Technologies (2013 Oct) Unity (version 4.2.2) [game engine] http://unity3d.com/

[10] Adobe Systems (2013 Sep 25) Photoshop CS6 (version 13.1.2) [software] http://www.adobe.com/mena_en/products/photoshop.html

[11] Owens, Mike. (2006) The definitive guide to SQLite. Apress.

[12] Road Users' Code , May 2000 Edition
Prepared by Transport Department, Government of HKSAR
Designed by the Information Services Department, Government of HKSAR
Printed by the Government Logistics Department, Government of HKSAR
http://www.td.gov.hk/tc/road_safety/road_users_code/index.html

[13] Morris, J. (2011). Android User Interface Development: Beginner's Guide; Quickly Design and Develop Compelling User Interfaces for Your Android Applications. Packt Publishing Ltd.

[14] Android developer [official website] http://developer.android.com/reference/android/support/v4/widget/SlidingPaneLayout.html

A study on students' attitudes towards teacher's intervention within IT environment

Ken W. Li

Department of Information and Commmunication Technology, Hong Kong Institute of Vocational Education (Tsing Yi).
20 Tsing Yi Road, Tsing Yi Island, New Territories, Hong Kong SAR, China
kenli@vtc.edu.hk

Abstract. With an IT environment, the teacher's role has changed from transmitting knowledge to managing IT resources for learning and facilitating student learning. Thus, the teacher (the author of this paper) planned for improving classroom teaching practice by playing these two roles, particularly in computing laboratory sessions. Students within each computing laboratory session were divided into small groups so as to enable teacher's intervention to offer assistance or directives within each group more efficiently. A question which arises here is how the teacher's intervention promoted learning and statistical thinking of students when using IT in a statistics classroom. A questionnaire based survey was then conducted to study the attitudes of students towards teacher's intervention within IT environment. The results of the survey indicated that the teacher played facilitating and supporting roles in their learning to foster a learning atmosphere, restructure learning tasks and provide feedback.

Keywords: teacher's intervention, social process of learning, modelling heuristics

1 Introduction

With an IT environment, the teacher's role has changed from transmitting knowledge to managing IT resources for learning and facilitating the construction of knowledge. For instance, Knutzen (2013) discussed how teachers could develop and manage an online learning management system in which they posed the learning content for discussions among students and the teachers monitored their discussion activities.

The teacher (the author of this paper) planned for improving classroom teaching practice by adopting facilitating as well as managerial roles within an IT environment. He taught a statistics module, "Regression Modelling", following the pattern of 2-hour lectures and 1-hour computing laboratory sessions in each of fifteen weeks. In lectures, the teacher initiated discussions inviting all his students to respond. They talked about how they addressed a question of common concern based on their own understandings, opinions, judgments or perspectives. The discussion they held was a form of interaction where they joined together to evaluate ideas their classmates

brought forward in order to come up with a joint decision leading to a correct and complete answer. In computing laboratory sessions, the teacher used talk to guide the construction of students' knowledge and orchestrate learning activities. Students within each computing laboratory session were divided into 2-person or 3-person groups in order to increase students' opportunities for peer learning; and to enable teacher's intervention to offer assistance or directives within each group more efficiently and to monitor their learning progress. Each group of students was assigned laboratory exercises demanding the analysis, design or implementation of the solutions in a statistical computing laboratory.

2 Literature Review

In Li and Ng's study (2009), they found that students demanded peer collaboration and student-teacher interaction when learning with IT. Learning with IT here refers to the way that can organise the learning environment to promote social interaction among students as well as between students and a teacher. Thus, Li (2009) proposed a model of pedagogy in an IT environment aiming at quality teaching and learning of statistics to address the significance of teacher guidance and peer collaboration.

Li (2012) conducted a questionnaire based survey to study how students perceived the learning activities taking place in an IT environment. The survey results indicated that most students held positive perceptions of learning with IT associated with productive social interactions with their learning partners. They found their interaction with their learning partners collaborative and their communication beneficial to learning as it enabled them to verbalise their thoughts to sustain task-centred discussion.

Fisher (1993) argued that teachers played managerial and facilitating roles in classroom teaching would be beneficial to student learning. Students sought assistance from their teacher to overcome learning difficulties or mediate between a student and their learning partners. That is why Hoyles and Sutherland (1989) found that learning progress is associated with teacher's interventions for maintaining control with students; offering teacher-directed tasks; and being in the form of teaching episodes. They also studied the nature of the intervention and further classified the interventions as being motivational, reflectional or directional.

Mercer (1995) provided a framework to analyse talk used by teachers assisting students in knowledge construction in the following ways. The teacher elicited knowledge from students; responded to what students said; and recapped to re-organise, or call attention to the significant ideas students had just presented. The recap so used can be reflectional, and may end up offering hints or directives.

Tharp and Gallimore (1988) also developed a framework for categorising ways in which teachers' talk assists their students to learn, via modelling, questioning, cognitive structuring, contingency management, feeding back and instructing. Within each of these discourse categories, teachers may elicit, respond, or recap.

For instance, questioning can be used to elicit what students already know or how their understanding develops or misunderstanding arises. Alternatively, questioning can be used for responding to students if the teacher wishes to extend discussions. Questioning can also be used to offer directions towards task improvement or accomplishment after recapping students' useful ideas as hints. The talk analysed by Mercer (1995) and Tharp and Gallimore (1988) seems not focusing on student motivation.

Nevertheless, almost no research has explored how teacher's intervention in statistics classroom is significant, especially in the way that promoting students' statistical thinking in statistical computing laboratories. As such, an empirical study was conducted to address the research question, "How does the teacher's intervention promote learning and statistical thinking of students when using IT in a statistics classroom?".

3 Empirical Study

A questionnaire based survey is a commonly used tool by education researchers to solicit feedback from students and the findings are used for enhancing both teaching and learning. A questionnaire consisting of a set of organised and structured questions was designed and constructed as a standard format for gaining a more comprehensive understanding of student-teacher social interactions when learning with IT.

It was decided that survey data could best be gathered by means of personal interview. Through a personal interview, it was possible to elaborate difficult and in-depth questions; to achieve a higher response rate; and to facilitate communications between an interviewer and interviewees in order to gather more accurate and genuine responses given by interviewees (Foddy, 1998).

3.1 Questionnaire Design

A questionnaire on learning activities in a statistical computing laboratory was designed and constructed to develop a deeper understanding of how social interaction was constructed when students were learning with IT. The questionnaire should include clear instructions, optional wordings and an appropriate flow of questions, and must be arranged in proper order and divided into parts and numbered (Foddy, 1998). The first four questions, Q's 1-4 were to gather students' general views about the teacher's intervention. Q's 5 and 6 enabled students to express the role and significance of the teacher in their learning process. Q's 7-9 wanted to know whether or not IT was regarded as a vehicle of education delivery that could replace human teaching. The prime purpose of the last two questions, Qs' 10 and 11 was to know students' experience of interacting with their teacher.

The questionnaire was made of multiple-choice questions (Q's 1, 2, 3, 7, 8, 9 and 10). All multiple-choice questions were closed-ended and provided proper response

categories that were mutually exclusive and collectively exhaustive. Mutually exclusive response categories provided non-overlapping options so that interviewees found no confusion and could provide clear-cut answers to the questions. Collectively exhaustive response categories provided interviewees with all possible options to select as their answer. Most of these multiple-choice questions used a five point Likert scale for response categories so as to enable interviewees to indicate the extent of their agreement with a proposition. Some used a three point Likert scale for response categories so as to enable interviewees to indicate whether they agreed or disagreed with, or were neutral towards a proposition. All these response categories were also balanced, symmetrically about neutral alternatives.

To understand why interviewees chose their answers for closed-ended questions, open-ended questions (Q's 4, 5, 6 and 11) were also designed to collect their views and enabled them freely to express what aspects of teaching were beneficial to their learning and in what they would like the teaching to be changed to help them learn better.

3.2 Research Participants

The research participants for this questionnaire-based survey were all the 58 full-time students (whole class) enrolling in Year 2 of the Higher Diploma in Applied Statistics and Computing (HDASC) course in the Hong Kong Institute of Vocational Education. Among the students, 32 were females and 26 were males, ranging in age from 19 to 22.

3.3 Pilot Study

The format and layout of the questionnaire were initially checked with two experienced education researchers. They also scrutinised the wordings in questions to ensure the questions were clear, specific, precise and unambiguous and could be understood by most interviewees. Some questions and question wordings were rephrased for ensuring unbiasedness as well as improving clarity and conciseness.

To ensure that valid and reliable responses would be collected from the students, a pilot study was subsequently done by interviewing nine of the students enrolling in Year 3 of HDASC students. They were selected for this study because they had experience of learning with IT and learning with their learning partners as well as their teacher. They were willing to participate in this pilot study prior to the main study. This pilot study did not only provide an estimate of time taken for responding to this survey but it could also highlight what aspects in the questionnaire should be improved.

3.4 Main Study

3.4.1 Data Collection

Each of the 58 full-time HDASC Year 2 students (whole class) was interviewed by the author. Through the personal interview, it was possible to achieve 100%

response rate. As all the 58 students is the HDASC Year 2 student population, no sampling is required. Thus, the survey conducted has no error due to sampling.

3.4.2 Data Validation

To ensure data accuracy, three phases of data validation were carried out. The first phase of data validation took place in the process of personal interview, since the responses given by the interviewees were cross checked with their previous responses for data logic and consistency. The interviewer found no questions were missing or unanswered and no answers were incomplete or redundant.

In the second phase of data validation, a double-check system was adopted to allow the author of this paper and a data checker to code and input the data into two spreadsheets independently. A computer program was written to detect whether or not there was discrepancy between the two spreadsheets of the data codes and input. There was no such discrepancy, implying that the data were properly coded and correctly inputted.

The data validation tasks were basically accomplished at the first two phases. The third phase of data validation was to perform an exploratory data analysis subject to the scrutiny of data. Its results revealed whether or not there were missing data, meaningless data range, data inconsistency and undefined data codes.

3.4.3 Error Handling

As the response rate was 100%, there was no non-response error. If questions were missing or unanswered or answers were incomplete or redundant, the interviewees were asked to answer questions or clarify their answers. However, no missing data or no redundant information was found. If answers were illegible, the interviewer was asked to transcribe his writings. Some validation rules were built in a spreadsheet to perform data range and consistency checks according to the content and context of data. If any of these checks was failed, no more data would be accepted and the data needed to be amended immediately. This could safeguard data to fall into meaningful range and be consistent at each time data was being inputted.

3.4.4 Data Analysis

Statistical analysis of students' responses was divided into preliminary and in-depth levels by using the statistical software SPSS. In preliminary data analysis, gaining statistical insights and ideas from data was by means of descriptive statistics and statistical tables, graphs and charts that provide valuable clues to what and how an in-depth statistical analysis of students' responses ought to be carried out subsequently.

3.4.5 Research Findings

Statistical analyses of these data were performed by examining the general characteristics and patterns of data. The analysis addressed these questions: how did students perceive the educational use of IT when learning with the teacher's intervention? How beneficial to their learning process is interacting with their teacher? How did the teacher's intervention prompt student learning?

Table 1 gives a summary of students' attitudes towards the teacher's intervention. A little over two-thirds (40, 68.9%) found the timing of teacher's intervention appropriate and about one-quarter (15, 25.9%), and 3 students (5.1%) gave neutral and negative responses respectively (Q2). Almost all students (54, 93.1%) thought their intervention was beneficial and none gave a negative response, while 4 students were neutral (Q3). One student found his teacher ensured he was on the right track of learning but he also felt uncomfortable when his teacher pointed out his mistake. Two students found the teacher gave constructive ideas or explained the approach to problem solving but they both found the teacher sometimes gave direction instead of answers to their questions. One student found the teacher provided well-timed feedback, as well as direction but she felt under pressure during the teacher's intervention.

Table 1. Students' attitudes towards teacher's intervention (Qs' 2, 3 and 10)

Questions	% of students responded to options (N=58)				
	1	2	3	4	5
Q2. Do you find the timing of teacher's intervention in your learning process appropriate or inappropriate?[1]	10.3	58.6	25.9	3.4	1.7
Q3. Do you find the teacher's intervention beneficial or unbeneficial to learning process?[2]	12.1	81.0	6.9	0.0	0.0
Q10. Do you have a better or a worse learning progress when working with your teacher in an IT environment?[3]	12.1	74.1	13.8	0.0	0.0

Notes.
Owing to rounding, there may be a slight discrepancy between the sum of individual responses and the total as shown in the above table.
[1]Options 1-5: "very appropriate", "appropriate", "neutral", "inappropriate" and "very inappropriate".
[2]Options 1-5: "much better with learning partner", "better with learning partner", "neutral", "worse with learning partner" and "much worse with learning partner".
[3]Options 1-5: "much better with teacher", "better with teacher", "neutral", "worse with teacher" and "much worse with teacher".

An open-ended question (Q4) was asked to explore under which circumstances students found the teacher's intervention beneficial or unbeneficial to their learning process. The students who found the teacher's intervention beneficial to their learning process, their responses were categorized by using Tharp and Gallimore's (1988) means of offering learning assistance (see Table 2) so that their responses could fall in more than one of the categories. The teacher provided regular feedback

to supplement explanations and clarify their misunderstanding (29 students, 50.0%). He gave them cues and restructured learning in order to model thinking (25 students, 43.1%). He posed questions to organise students' thoughts towards task accomplishment (4 students, 6.9%). He offered students cognitive structuring assistance to formulate goals for problem solving (3 students, 5.1%). When students did not respond to the means of learning assistance the teacher adopted, he eventually gave them instruction (9 students, 15.5%). Feeding back and modelling were the two most common means of assistance the students found beneficial to their learning process, whereas contingency management seemed not to be adopted. Apart from these categories, some students mentioned that the teacher maintained an active dialogue with students to encourage their participation and involvement, share their views as well as ideas and respond to assistance they sought (8 students, 13.8%). Conversely, those few students who found the teacher's intervention unbeneficial to their learning process felt uncomfortable when their mistakes were pointed out.

Table 2. Circumstances under which students found the teacher's intervention beneficial (Q4)

Circumstances	**% of students (N=58)***
I. Feeding back	50.0 (29)
II. Modelling	43.1 (25)
III. Instructing	15.5 (9)
IV. Questioning	6.9 (4)
V. Cognitive Structuring	5.1 (3)

Note.
*Frequencies add to more than 58 because students' responses could be placed in more than one category.

The teacher's intervention is a social process within which the teacher and students were engaged in various assisting means, feeding back, modelling, instructing, questioning and cognitive structuring.

In the context of statistics teaching and learning, the teacher found the first four means of assisting students' learning useful. It was possible to model the acts of translating the strength of data relationship and mapping the direction of data context when assisting students in interpreting a regression slope. Questioning was used to assist students in achieving specific learning objectives through free and open exchange of their ideas, and this was particularly useful as an implicit means of developing students' thinking and reasoning. Cognitive structuring was adopted to organise students' thinking associated with selecting among models and justifying model practicality as being parts of regression heuristics. Contingency management exhibited in the form of praise was used to build, maintain or bolster students' confidence before moving into more difficult learning tasks.

Referring to Table 1, 7 (12.1%) students had much better learning progress when working with their teacher in an IT environment, 43 (74.1%) had better learning progress, and 8 (13.8%) gave a neutral response, but no students gave a negative response (i.e., neither much worse nor worse learning progress) respectively (Q10). One of the eight neutral respondents did not give any specific reasons and another elaborated with a positive reason, "Teacher provided clear learning objectives so as to focus better on problem-solving task". The others identified a variety of reasons why they sometimes did and sometimes did not experience learning progress. The positive reasons were similar to those in Table 2, while negative reasons included lack of confidence, confusion or lack of direction in exploring problem solving approaches suggested by the teacher, and communication with the teacher slowing down progress.

To understand why the students had a better or a worse learning progress when working with your teacher in an IT environment, an open-ended question (Q11) was asked to collect their responses. Their responses were summarized and could be placed in more than one category in Table 3. Students who considered they had better learning progress with the teacher gave a number of reasons, which were similar to their responses to an open-ended question (Q5), which asked students to describe how the teacher orchestrated the learning activities in the computing laboratory. The teacher provided good learning materials and organised meaningful learning activities, with 52.6% (30 students). He structured learning process by reviewing key concepts, clarifying misconceptions, initiating discussions and outlining problem background and settings, and context, content and measurement of data, with 36.8% (21 students). He fostered an amusing climate for learning and told students jokes in order to reduce work stress in the computing laboratory, with 33.3% (19 students). He monitored learning activities and provided feedback to students, with 26.3% (15 students). He utilised IT resources for teaching and learning, with 14.0% (8 students). He motivated and organised students to engage with tasks, as well as peers in line with generating feelings of confidence, competence and control, with 8.8% (5 students). The responses given by the students suggest they thought that the teacher was conscientious and responsive in the ways he organised learning. They considered that he did not merely provide knowledge, but also created and maintained a positive and warm classroom atmosphere conducive to learning (see Table 3).

Table 3. Ways learning activities orchestrated by teacher (Q5)

Ways learning activities orchestrated by teacher	% of students (N=57)*
I. Provided good learning materials and activities	52.6% (30)
II. Structured the learning process	36.8% (21)
III. Fostered learning atmosphere	33.3% (19)
IV. Monitored learning progress regularly	26.3% (15)

V.	Used IT	14.0% (8)
VI.	Motivated or organized students to engage with tasks and peers	8.8% (5)

Note.
*Frequencies add to more than 57 because students' responses could be placed in more than one category.

In response to an open-ended question (Q6), which asked how well students had learnt from the teacher, the following positive views were expressed. When approaching students, the teacher monitored students' learning progress and regulated their learning. To respond to differing student needs, he made effective use of questioning to check student understanding and offer directives. He did not provide direct instruction to his students, but encouraged them to construct their own understanding by helping them learn how to recognise problems; and set goals and determine strategies for solving regression problems. The teacher demonstrated the use of computer software and provided good command of English language. He was conscientious and enthusiastic about teaching and patient to elaborate concepts and explained problems clearly. He managed class time and activities and guided effective learning. He used effective communication skills and utilised illustrations and examples in the computing laboratory, as well as the lecture theatre. He developed a rapport with students and helped students build confidence. He was very statistically competent to provide correct knowledge with ease and broadened their views of statistics learning. The students held positive perceptions of the teacher's teaching as well as interpersonal skills. However, a few students also had negative views about their teacher because they felt his presentation was sometimes boring and he did not explain concepts clearly and answer their queries directly.

Table 4 shows students' responses to Qs 1, 7, 8 and 9. Most students (46, 79.3%) said they needed the teacher's intervention; however, it is more interesting to examine preferences for interaction with the teacher, learning partners and IT. Twenty-three (39.7%) students preferred learning with a teacher to IT, only one student preferred learning with IT to a teacher and 34 (58.6%) students gave a neutral response. When asked to choose between learning partner and IT, about half (30, 51.7%) preferred the former, while 24 (41.4%) students had no preference and very few preferred the latter (4, 6.9%). Students were evenly divided in choosing to learn with a partner (14, 24.1%) or the teacher (12, 20.7%), and about half (32, 55.2%) gave a neutral response. The results of analysing students' responses to these three questions showed that students would like to interact with humans rather than IT but it is still worth noting that significant numbers of neutral responses given by students. This finding was reflected from the students' responses to Q's 1-11 for the way they interacted with the teacher.

Table 4. Students' preference for learning (Qs 1, 7, 8 and 9)

Questions	% of students selected options (N=58)

	1	2	3
Q1. Do you need or need not teacher's intervention in your learning process?[4]	79.3	20.7	0.0
Q7. Would you like to learn with a teacher or IT?[5]	39.7	58.6	1.7
Q8. Would you like to learn with your learning partner(s) or IT?[6]	51.7	41.4	6.9
Q9. Would you like to learn with your learning partner(s) or teacher?[7]	24.1	55.2	20.7

Notes.
Owing to rounding, there may be a slight discrepancy between the sum of individual responses and the total as shown in the above table.
[4]Options 1-3: "intervention", "neutral" and "no intervention".
[5]Options 1-3: "teacher", "neutral" and "IT".
[6]Options 1-3: "learning partner", "neutral" and "IT".
[7]Options 1-3: "learning partner", "neutral" and "teacher".

The majority of students gave favorable responses to the teacher's intervention, while a significant proportion of students (25.9%) neutrally responded to one item, concerning the timing of the teacher's intervention. Apparently, students who expressed a preference would like to interact with humans, the teacher or their partners rather than IT.

4 Conclusion

The research findings from this study outlined the importance of the teacher's intervention in students' development of statistical understanding. Students believed that the teacher played facilitating and supporting roles in their learning to foster a learning atmosphere, restructure learning tasks and provide feedback. It was important to them that their teacher organised their interaction with tasks and peers in ways that facilitated their learning of regression modelling heuristics.

When the teacher adopted the role as a learning facilitator, he knew when to supplement his students information, knowledge and skills; when to leave students to solve problems on their own; and when to use questioning to stimulate thinking; to direct thoughts; or to have intellectual exchanges between the teacher and their students. He encouraged student participation, involvement and autonomy. Under these circumstances, IT supported and initiated learning and promoted social interaction.

Based on the data collected and findings from the survey, how teacher's intervention may facilitate student learning in an IT environment can be understood but the survey findings cannot lead to in-depth understanding of how different categories of teacher intervention interplays so as to develop the ownership of learning. Therefore, it would be better to be supplemented by observation study.

Acknowledgements

The author would like to thank Prof. Merrilyn Goos of the University of Queensland and Prof. Nan Bahr of Queensland University of Technology for their valuable comments on the questionnaire.

References

Foddy, W.H. (1998). *Constructing questions for interviews and questionnaires: theory and practice in social research*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Fisher, E. (1993). The teacher's role. In P. Scrimshaw (Ed.), *Language, classrooms and computers* (pp. 51-74). London: Routledge.

Fisher, E. (1997). Educationally important types of children's talk. In D.J. Corson (Series Ed.) & R. Wegerif & P. Scrimshaw (Vol. Eds.), Language and education library: vol. 12. Computers and talk in the primary Classroom (pp. 22-37). Clevedon: Multilingual Matters Ltd.

Hoyles, C. & Sutherland, R. (1989). *Logo Mathematics in classroom*. London: Routledge.

Knutzen, K.B. (2013). Driving and assessing participatory learning. Paper presented at CITE Research Symposium 2013, Hong Kong.

Li, K. (2009). A pedagogy model for an IT Environment. In S.C. Kong et al. (Eds.) *Proceedings of the 17th International Conference of on Computers in Education* (pp. 890-895). Hong Kong: Asia-Pacific Society for Computers in Education.

Li, K., & Ng. T. (2009). Enhancing students' understanding of regression concepts. In S.C. Kong et al. (Eds.) *Proceedings of the 17th International Conference of on Computers in Education* (pp. 792-800). Hong Kong: Asia-Pacific Society for Computers in Education.

Li, K. (2012). A study on computer-supported collaborative learning in statistics classroom. In P. Lam (Ed.) *Proceedings of the 7th International Conference on e-Learning* (pp. 259-268). Reading, UK: Academic Publishing International Limited.

Mercer, N. (1993). Computer-based activities in classroom context. In P. Scrimshaw (Ed.), *Language, classrooms and computers* (pp. 27-39). London: Routledge.

Mercer, N. & Scrimshaw, P. (1993). Researching the electronic classroom. In P. Scrimshaw (Ed.), *Language, classrooms and computers* (pp. 184-191). London: Routledge.

Mercer, N. (1995). *The guided construction of knowledge*. Clevedon: Multilingual Matters Ltd.
Tharp, R.G. & Gallimore, R. (1988). *Rousing minds to life: teaching, learning and schooling in social context*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
Vygotsky, L.S. (1962). *Thought and language*. Cambridge, Ma: MIT Press.
Vygotsky, L.S. (1978). *Mind in society*. Cambridge, Ma: Harvard University Press.

A Web-based Computer-Aided Assessment Creation and Invigilation System

[1]Jeff K.T. Tang, [2]Hei-Chun Yeung, [2]Yat-Fai Man, [2]Kwok-Kwan Li,
[1]Tak-Lam Wong, [1]Wai-Man Pang, and [1]Wai-Shing Ho

[1]Department of Computer Science, Caritas Institute of Higher Education.
18 Chui Ling Road, Tseung Kwan O, New Territories, Hong Kong
[2]The Open University of Hong Kong
Good Shepherd Street, Ho Man Tin, Kowloon, Hong Kong
jtang@cihe.edu.hk

Abstract. Computer-Aided Assessment (CAA) is more than managing course materials and assignment submissions. In recent years, automated assessment has become more popular. Public examinations such as the Internet-Based Test (iBT) of TOEFL and IT Certificate Examinations are computerized assessments with multiple-choice questions (MCQ) and the answers are automatically scored. This is an efficient way of assessing students and especially useful for self-financing degree awarding institutes in Hong Kong that are lacking of resources such as time and manpower. In this paper, we propose a web-based computer-aided assessment creation and invigilation system that promotes a paper-free electronic assessment and it is environmental friendly. The system provides a user interface for the teachers to input questions to the database, and generate a computerized assessment paper by the teacher inputting the desirable topics and difficulty levels. In addition, the system allows the examiners to customize assessment rules and regulations in a in-class examination. It automatically saves the data over time to prevent accidental crashes. Also, cheating is prevented by software measures. We have invited some users from education sector to try out our system and evaluated their satisfaction, and the overall result is positive.

Keywords: assessment creation, question bank, online examination, online invigilation

1 Introduction

Assessments are necessary for teachers to evaluate the learning performance of their students. According to Hurst (2014), a good assessments should show what the students actually have learned. However, preparing good assessment materials (especially a good examination paper) always spends teachers a lot of time. Hence computer-aided tools that make the process easier are desired, especially for teachers at self-financing degree awarding institutes as they have limited resources and supports. If less time to be spent in such tedious and repetitive assessment preparation works, teachers can spare more time to improve their teaching skills and materials, and discuss and communicate with students.

Computer-Aided Assessment (CAA) has been widely used in managing course materials and assignment submissions in the last decade. In recent years, automated assessment is becoming more popular. For example, IT certificate examinations are computer-based, which are consisting of Multiple-choice questions (MCQ) automatically retrieved from a *question bank* (a database that contains a vase amount of questions of different topics). The answers input by the participants are automatically scored at the end of the examination. However, existing computerized examinations are simple and not flexible. In fact at higher education institutes, different courses or assessments (e.g. short quiz and final examination) may have different styles such as *sectioning*, *question type*, *topics* and the *distribution of difficulty levels*. Existing CAA systems cannot satisfy the needs of teachers.

In this paper, we propose a web-based computerized assessment and invigilation system that reduces the teachers' workload in preparation of different types of assessments, and also promotes an environmental friendly paper-free electronic assessment. The system consists of two parts: the *assessment creation tool*, and the *computer-based invigilation tool*. The former tool provides a user interface for the teachers to input questions to enrich the *question bank*. And then, by inputting the desired *sectioning*, *question types*, *topics* and their *difficulty levels*, the tool can generate an assessment paper in XML format, which can be outputted to PDF version for traditional paper-based examination and/or directly used in computer-based examination. The *computer-based invigilation tool* provides a platform that able to conduct an online computer-based examination, such that both invigilator and students are required to login to the system. The students' activities and status are monitored by the invigilator in real-time. In order to make sure the examination is fair for every participant, accidental crashes are handled and cheating are prevented by software methods.

2 Related Work

In the last two decades, *Learning Management Systems* (LMS) such as Blackboard (1997) and Moodle developed by Dougiamas and Taylor (2003) have widely been used in high schools and universities. These systems are mainly for managing course materials and assignment submissions. In comparing with Blackboard, which is a commercial product, Moodle is an open source platform that provides a large amount of plugins for system administrators to customize according to their colleges' needs, for example, some useful reporting and statistic tools are available.

In recent years, *Computer-Aided Assessment* (CAA) is getting more popular. The majority of them are web/Internet-based, so we called them *online assessment*. The TOEFL Internet-Based Test (n.d.) and Cisco Certification Examination (n.d.) are online assessments consist of Multiple-choice questions (MCQs) that are automatically retrieved from a *question bank*. The answers input by the participants are automatically scored at the end of the examination.

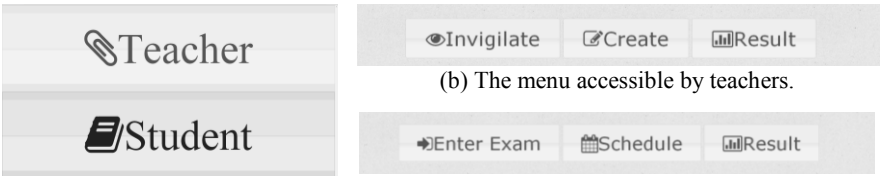
Traditional LMS (such as Moodle) also provide the capability for creating simple online assessments with MCQs too. The plugins found in the "Quiz" category of Moodle's official website provide a great variety of question types and formats to be used in Moodle system. *Testmoz* (Johnson, n.d.) is a free web-based platform that allows users to create online tests and it supports True/false, MCQs, multiple response,

and fill in the blank questions. Valentín et al. (2009) used the *Google Forms* to implement online assessments in an IMS Learning Design course. The above systems could perform automated scoring by exact-matching with the given model answers. However, they could not maintain a question bank (i.e. every time the user has to input new questions). In fact, teachers are desired to keep a record of questions created over time, and reuse/update them in future (Aldridge, 2013).

To maintain the fairness, invigilation is also an important issue in online assessments. NetSupport School (2014) shows the current status of every student during the lesson. It can be applied in invigilation such as the invigilator can monitor and take over the control of the student's computer for emergence. Besides, according to our best knowledge there seems no existing system available for in-class invigilation purpose.

3 Proposed System

Our proposed system consists of two major components: the *Assessment creation tool*, and the *Computer-based assessment invigilation tool*. The login interface and the main menus for different roles are shown in Fig. 1.



(a) The login roles.

(b) The menu accessible by teachers.

(c) The menu accessible by students.

Fig. 1. The teachers and students can see different menu after logging in our system.

After logging in, the user will see an icon that specifies his/her role as shown in Fig. 1(a). The two major user roles *teacher* and *student* access to distinct main menus that contain different functions as shown in Fig. 1(b) and Fig. 1(c) respectively. The teacher can create/edit questions and assessments, conduct invigilation and view the result; while the student can check the assessment schedule, take the assessment and view his/her own result. We will describe these components and functions in the following sub-sections.

3.1 Assessment Creation Tool

The assessment creation tool is only accessible by teachers. There are two steps to generate an examination paper and its flow is shown in Fig. 2.

Firstly, the teachers should *build the question bank* by creating new questions with the provided interface. Our system maintains a *question bank* (a database of questions). The teachers are required to input the questions along with model answers over time. The questions stored in the database can be reused or updated in future. In this prototype, we support close-ended questions such as MCQs, True/False, Fill in the blanks, as well as Open-ended questions.

The second step is to *create the structure of an assessment*. Provided there has a significant amount of questions, the teachers could design the structure of a assessment (e.g. an examination paper) including how many parts, and the topics to be covered in the assessment. Finally, the system could automatically generate the assessment by retrieving the questions from the question bank and arrange them into the right sections according to the requirements.

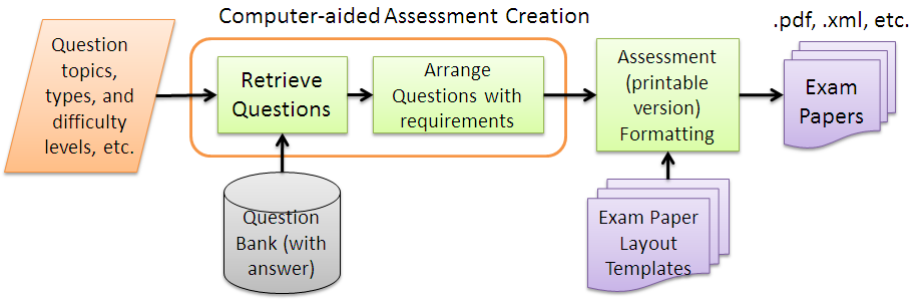


Fig. 2. The flow of the assessment creation tool.

Build the Question Bank. An interface as shown in Fig. 3 is provided for teachers to create a new question that to be stored in the question bank. S/he should input the mandatory information such as the *content*, *question type*, the *marks* it carries, *difficultly level*, and *model answer*. If it is a MCQ, the teacher should provide the option choices and specify which one is the correct option; otherwise, the teachers are still needed to input the textual answer for open questions. Note that, our system only capable to score the MCQs, the open questions still need to be marked by the teachers themselves. Each question can be attached with one optional image. It is necessary to specify the difficulty level, in terms of the number of stars. The marks input here is mainly use for open question type. In practical, the MCQs in the same section are always carrying the same mark. Hence, the mark of each MCQ will be overridden by the sectional subtotal divided by number of MCQs in the next stage. After validate the entered information are correct, the question will store in the database. The question may not be suitable for the examination over a period of time.

Fig. 3. The teachers and students can see different menu after logging in our system.

The teachers can review the questions stored in the question bank through the interface as shown in Fig. 4. They can set each question either private, public, or just share among the teachers who are teaching the same course. The teacher who authors (i.e. owns) the question reserves the rights to change the access rights or remove the question from the database if s/he found a particular question is no longer usable or outdated. As the database could grow to huge size, the questions are able to be browsed by their course codes and disciplines.

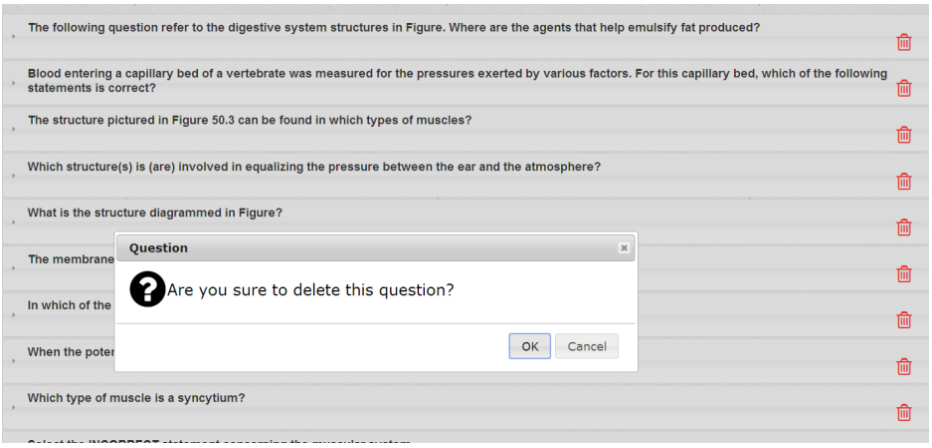
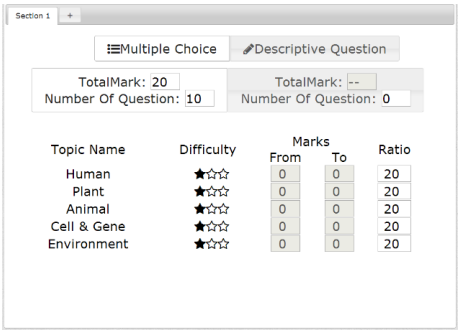
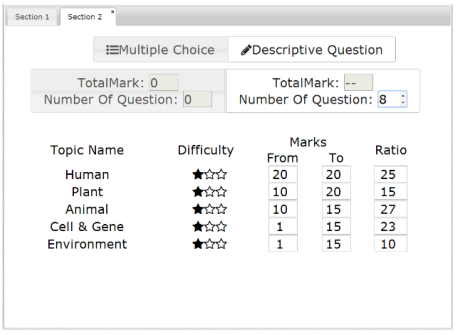


Fig. 4. The teachers and students can see different menu after logging in our system.

Create the Structure of an Assessment. We provide another user interface for the teachers to create an assessment by retrieving the questions from the inventory. For each assessment, we separate the *question content* and *layout* in order to make it easier to be updated. The layout consists of a *structure* and a *style sheet*. The structure describes the sectioning information and a collection of requirements, which are necessary for instructing the system to retrieve relevant questions from the question bank and arrange them according to the teacher's preference. Besides, the style sheet defines the outlook of the printed assessment papers.



(a) Section 1 with MCQs.



(b) Section 2 with open questions.

Fig. 5. The teacher defines the structure (e.g. the sectioning and topics) of an assessment.

Fig. 5 shows a sample structure defined by a teacher, who has to input required information such as *course code*, *question type*, *topic*, *difficulty level*, and *ratio*, etc. The *ratio* is the proportion of a particular topic to be appeared in an assessment. In this prototype, we assumed each assessment only for a single course. We restrict the structure to have one single type of questions per section. After entering the above information, an examination structure is created and saved in XML format, and its local path is added into the database.

Finally, the teacher can review and pick any one of the created assessments with the user interface as shown in Fig. 6. The teacher loads a structure template for generating a new assessment. The system retrieves questions randomly from the question bank that satisfy the given requirements. The teacher can either output the assessment in printable format, or set an online examination by inputting the examination details such as the date/time as shown in Fig. 7. The examiner can tailor made the examination rules with the existing options as shown in Fig. 8.

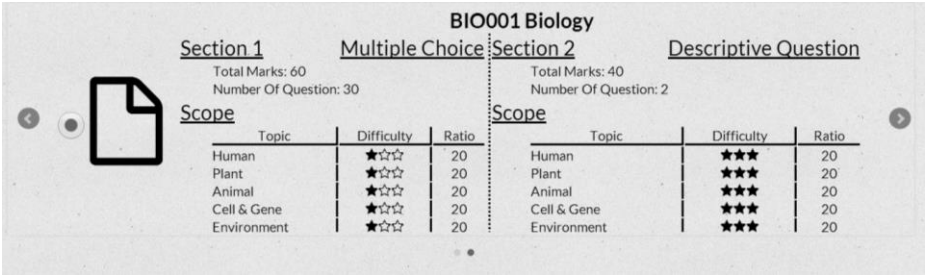


Fig. 6. The teacher loads a structure template for generating a new assessment.

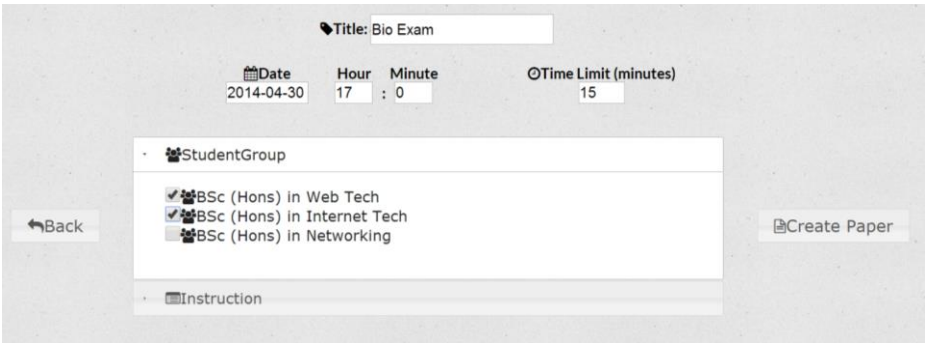


Fig. 7. The teacher can set an online examination with the generated assessment (if necessary).

The electronic version of examination paper can be exported to a PDF format version, which can be saved to hard-disk and printed out as hard copies in traditional examination sessions. We used the *PDF Toolkit* developed by Alfresco (2013), which is a software add-on that capable for generating the file to be a PDF format. It helps the user to insert the PDF file on some specific page, PDF Encryption, etc. According this information, our system focus on generate the examination paper in PDF format from database only without encryption and inserting pages. Fig. 9(a) and 9(b) shows the *cover* and *content* pages of the exported PDF file respectively.

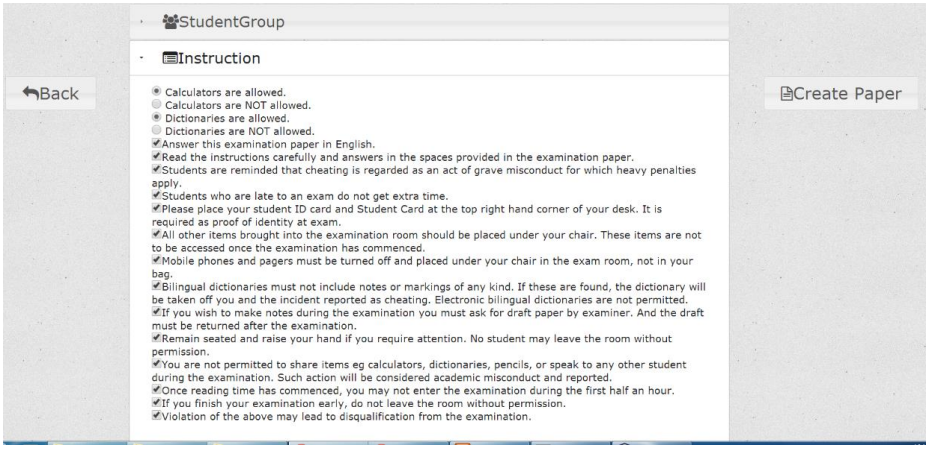
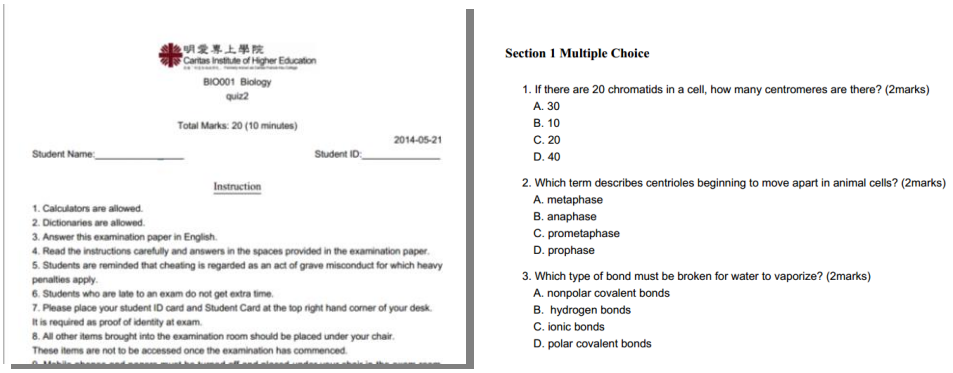


Fig. 8. The examiner can tailor made the assessment rules with the existing options.



(a) The generated examination paper cover after formatting.

(b) The generated content after formatting.

Fig. 9. An example of the generated (a) cover, and (b) content formatted with a style sheet.

3.2 Computer-based Invigilation Tool

The invigilation tool is designed for online assessment, and we highlight how the tool can be used for in-class examination. Fig. 10 shows the user interface to be seen by the invigilator. They can observe the status of each candidate on the screen, such as the presence of examination participants. The invigilator has the authority to end/pause the examination session of any suspicious students at any time. The students (i.e. the examination participants) can see another user interface as shown in Fig. 11. The questions are shown on the left hand side, while the assessment rules and remaining time are shown on the right hand side. The students have to answer the questions within the given time. The tool will automatically save the input text of open questions per minute, and every time the student click-select a radio box. When the time is up, the examination will be closed and the answer will be saved and submit to the system automatically.

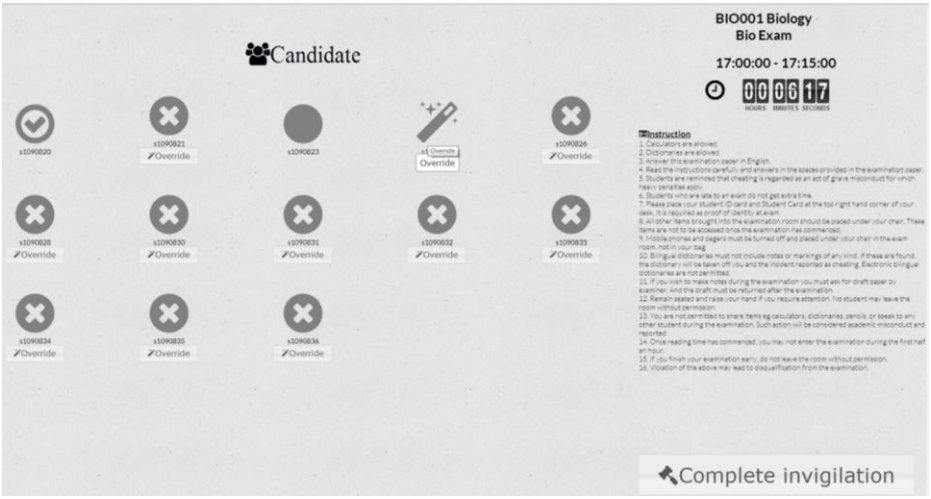


Fig. 10. The invigilation tool allows the invigilator to observe the status of each candidate.

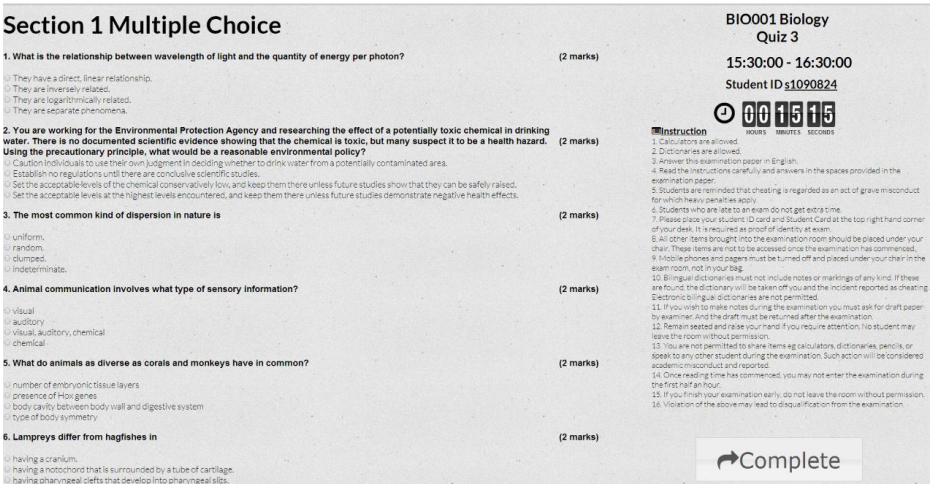


Fig. 11. What a student would see of s/he is taking the online examination. The students can click the "Complete" button to submit the answer script within the allowed time.

The invigilation tool also provides the capability for examiners to grade the answers. As shown in Fig. 12, our system could automatically check the answers of close-ended questions such as MCQs, True/False, Fill in the blanks, etc. The open questions will not be graded automatically in this version (but it will be one of our future works). However, the tool will display the model answer below the students' answer as shown in Fig. 13, so the examiner can compare them easier. The sub-total marks of close-ended questions will be calculated automatically, while the marks of open questions have to be input by the examiner. The system will add up all sub-total marks. The tool allows the examiner to select either releasing the total marks to the students by email, or sending to the registry for further administration procedures if the assessment is a coursework or a final examination respectively.

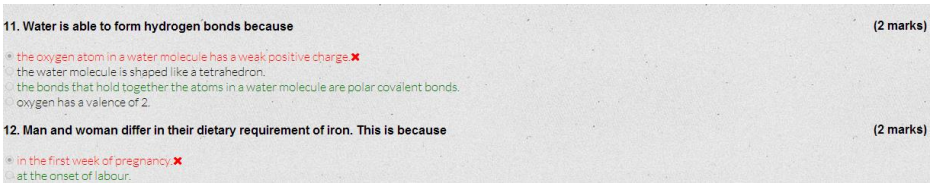


Fig. 12. The close-ended questions are checked by our system automatically. The correct and wrong answers are highlighted in green and red colors respectively.

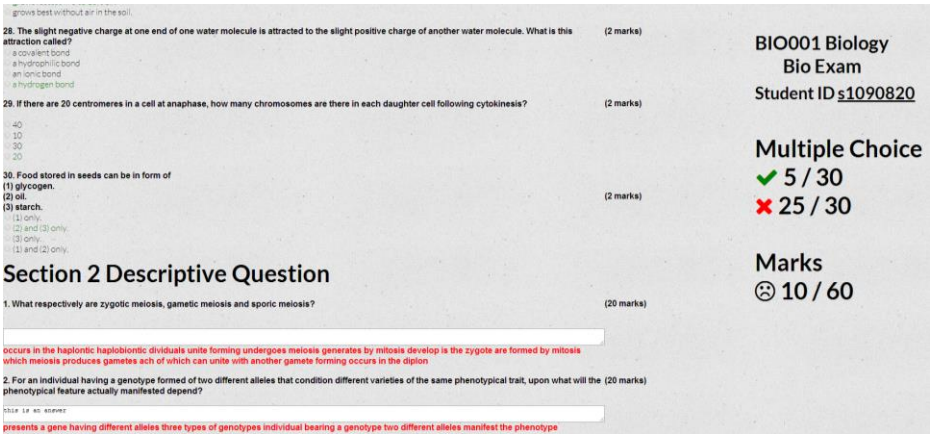


Fig. 13. The model answer is shown below the student's answer, which helps examiner to check them more efficiently.

4 Evaluation and Discussion

We have conducted a preliminary system evaluation. We have invited 18 subjects to try out our system and answer a post-test questionnaire. All these subjects are belonging to the education sector (they are either teachers or students from education institutes). The subjects are told to do some tasks focus on the assessment creation part, such as create new questions, create a new structure, and generate a new assessment. We also show them the usage of the user interfaces of our invigilation tool. In the post-test questionnaire, their feelings and comments are collected.

Table 1. The result regarding the usability and usefulness of the assessment creation tool.

Score	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Count	0	0	0	0	1	4	6	5	2	0
Percentage	0%	0%	0%	0%	6%	22%	33%	28%	11%	0%

Firstly, there are over 80% (15/18) subjects agreed that the system save their time and effort for creating new assessments. Secondly, the subjects scored the usability and usefulness of the assessment creation tool in a 10-point scale (the higher the score, the better the subject feels), and the result is shown in Table 1. The average score is 7.16 that implied that the education professionals felt our system is easy to use and

useful to them. In which, the majority of subjects have given score higher than the average, and 94% of the subjects felt positive to our system (>5 marks). Besides, according to their written feedback, the assessment creation tool is easy to learn and they can master the assessment creation process shortly.

There are two potential risks of our system: the *accidental crashes* and *cheating* by students. In order to prevent accidental crashes during the online examination, after the students login the examination system the web server generates a temporal file on the client side, which records the answers of the completed questions as well as the system status before the student submit the examination. Once the system has crashed accidentally or even shutting down, the examination environment can be restored in a short time that tries to minimize the affect the students continue to answer. Cheating can be prevented by randomizing the sequence of the questions to be displayed on screen. We also require an invigilator and all students present at the venue at the same time, and their system clock are needed to be synchronized.

5 Conclusion and Future Work

In this paper, we proposed the web-based computer aided system that helps teachers to create, invigilate, and grade assessments. The assessment creation tool allows the teachers to input questions to the question bank for future reuse/update. It also allows the teachers to customize the assessment structures by setting requirements such as sectioning, topics, difficulty levels. An electronic assessment can be generated afterwards, and it can be outputted into printable (PDF) format by giving an examination paper style sheet. With this tool, the teachers can reduce their time spent in tedious assessment preparation tasks. Besides, the online invigilation tool allows teachers to conduct in-class examination. The close-ended questions can be checked automatically while the open questions are still needed to be marked by teachers.

As future work, we propose to apply Natural Language Processing (NLP) techniques to extract and highlight the topics and concepts in both the questions and answers, which help the teachers to mark the open questions. Moreover, open questions could be evaluated in a semi-automated way.

References

Aldridge, J. (2013). Why and how to create a question bank. Retrieved 31 May, 2014, from http://www.testshop.com/blog/bid/94628/Why-and-How-to-Create-a-Question-Bank

Alfresco (2013). *Alfresco PDF Toolkit*, Alfresco add-ons. Retrieved 31 May, 2014, from http://addons.alfresco.com/addons/alfresco-pdf-toolkit

Blackboard (1997). Blackboard Inc. Retrieved 31 May, 2014, from http://www.blackboard.com

Cisco Certification (n.d.). Pearson Vue. Retrieved from www.pearsonvue.com/cisco/

Dougiamas, M., & Taylor, P. C. (2003). Moodle: Using learning communities to create an open source course management system. In Proceedings of the EDMEDIA 2003 Conference, Honolulu, HI.

Hurst, M. (2014). Qualities of Good Assessments: Standardization, Practicality, Reliability & Validity. Psychology 102: Educational Psychology. Retrieved 31 May, 2014, from http://education-portal.com/academy/topic/assessments-of-learning.html

TOEFL iBT (n.d.). About the Test. ETS. Retrieved 31 May, 2014, from http://www.ets.org/toefl/ibt/about.

Johnson, M. (n.d.). Testmoz. Retrieved 31 May, 2014, from http://testmoz.com

NetSupport School (2014). NetSupport. Retrieved 31 May, 2014, from http://www.netsupportschool.com/

Valentín, L.F., Pardo, A., Kloos C.D. (2009) Using Third Party Services to Adapt Learning Material: A Case Study with Google Forms. *Learning in the Synergy of Multiple Disciplines, Lecture Notes in Computer Science*, vol. 5794, pp 744-750.

Analysing the Effectiveness of Institutional Policy Instruments on Technology-enhanced Learning

Kam Cheong Li, Helen Lam and Terry Lee

The Open University of Hong Kong
30 Good Shepherd Street, Homantin, Kowloon, Hong Kong SAR, China
kcli@ouhk.edu.hk

Abstract A review of relevant studies on institutional policies on technology-enhanced learning has revealed that technology choices and policy implementation are largely governed by common perceptions that technology *per se* has its own logic of effectiveness and operation; the choice of technology is based on its utilities across contexts; and the application of technology is pre-determined. However, this commonality overlooks the existence of various factors that shape the effectiveness of technology at different stages of application, from technological choice to implementation. This paper examines various factors that may hinder or facilitate the effectiveness of technology in the institutional policy process. To this end, technology is conceptualized as a policy instrument in the process of formulating and implementing institutional policies on technology-enhanced learning. This conceptualization allows an analysis of the effectiveness of educational technology using four theories of policy instruments, namely the 'classical', 'contextual', 'instrument-context' and 'constitutive' approaches to instrument. The case of 'blended learning' is used to illustrate the analysis. Results of the case analysis will add significantly to our understanding of the effectiveness of technology in education. Lessons drawn from case studies will inform future institutional policies on technology-enhanced learning.

Keywords: technology in education, institutional policies, technology as policy instrument, effectiveness of policy instruments

1. Introduction

In virtually all aspects of education, application of technology has become commonplace in educational institutions. The beginning of the 21st century has witnessed a surge in applications of 'web-based' and 'online-based' technology in education. Mars and Ginter (2007) have summarized a variety of reasons for the increasing use of technology in education. First, technology-based models of learning are adopted by educational institutions to make operations more efficient and cost-effective; second, technology-enhanced learning modes are used as alternative methods of course-delivery to expand student markets and also reach those students who would otherwise not be able to attend conventional face-to-face on-campus classes due to geographical or other difficulties; and third, the use of technology-based models of learning enables programmes and courses to be regularly updated to enhance student enrolment capacities and in many cases to bring course content more in line with the increasingly high-tech economy.

Does the use of technology for teaching and learning necessarily bring optimism and opportunity for education? This question prompts us to think about the effectiveness of technology-enhanced learning. The notion that 'technology can do' and social discourses of the same kind stem in part from the vast number of studies

that have reported relatively positive effects of educational technologies on learning outcomes, for example, studies of Omollo, Rahman and Yebuah (2012), Garrison (2011), Zhang, Zhou, Briggs, and Nunamaker (2006); McLoughlin and Loch (2013), Glance, Forsey and Riley (2013). Comparative methods are commonly used to compare the effectiveness of technology-enhanced models with traditional classroom settings. In a comparative study on the effectiveness of internet or online training to traditional classroom training in a master's course, Jeannette and Meyer (2002) observed that online training was an effective method of teaching, offering an alternative to traditional mode of learning. Ali and Elfessi (2004) investigated performance of two groups of students in an educational media and technology course by offering virtual and conventional settings respectively, and no significant performance difference between the two groups was observed, implying that the virtual setting could serve as an alternative to the conventional setting.

However, an increasing number of studies have also reported that technology enhanced learning does not necessarily bring about more positive effects on teaching and learning (Merino & Abel 2003; Vamosi, Pierce & Slotkin, 2013; Minocha 2009) and sometimes there are relatively negative experiences and outcomes too (Connel 2009; Hewitt & Forte 2006; Mazer, Murphy & Simonds 2009; Li & Pitts 2009).

A key to properly benefit from technology in education is to understand the factors that influence the effectiveness of technology-enhanced learning. However, there has been little attempt to identify relevant factors. This paper examines various factors that may hinder or facilitate the effectiveness of technology in the context of institutional policies. In this paper, applications of technology for blended learning are used to illustrate the analysis.

Blended learning is deliberately chosen as a 'critical case'. Arguably, compared to full e-learning models such as 'massive open online courses', the proportion of technology use in blended learning is smaller as it normally consists of both traditional face-to-face classroom setting and some form of e-learning, web-based or online-based learning (Colis & Moonen 2001; Harding, Jaczynski & Wood 2005). The strategic importance of a 'critical case' is that "if this is valid for this case, then it applies to all cases" (Flyvbjerg 2006, p. 230). Thus, if the factors we examine in this study impact on the effectiveness of blended learning, then (to deduct logically) it is likely that the same factors would also influence the effectiveness of other learning models that embrace full e-learning settings. An analysis of the case of blended learning is, therefore, strategically imperative for understanding the effectiveness of learning models based entirely on e-learning environments.

To understand the existence of different factors that influence the effectiveness of blended learning, this study as a preliminary endeavour borrows the concept of 'policy instrument' from social sciences and conceptualizes this mode of learning which educational institutions employ to accomplish policy objectives. This conceptualization allows an analysis of the effectiveness of blended learning as a 'policy instrument' using its theories which produce distinctive factors that shape its effectiveness. By reviewing relevant studies on institutional polices on blended learning, this study examines various factors that have shaped the effectiveness of blended learning.

2. Blended Learning as an Institutional Policy Instrument of Technology-enhanced Learning

The concept of 'policy instrument' is commonly used in government and public policy studies (Hood, 1983; Peters &Van Nispan 1998; Salamon, 2002) to refer to a method or means used by governments to achieve a desired effect. This study is a preliminary attempt to employ this concept for an analysis of the effectiveness of blended learning as a form of technology-enhanced learning, it is necessary to discuss at some length what is meant by blended learning as an institutional policy instrument in this study.

Education policy instruments are often used by governments for various policy purposes. For example, 'assessment' has been observed as one used by educational authorities to accomplish educational success in terms of reportable rising levels of attainment (Leung & Rea-Dickins, 2007).

However, the use of 'policy' and 'policy instrument' is not limited to governmental institutions. Educational institutions at all levels of both the public and private arenas have their own visions and/or missions, and formulate various institutional policies to achieve them. In the case of Utah Valley University (UVU), to take an instance, 'policy' is defined as "a guiding or governing principle" or "a set of principles intended to govern actions" which "can represent the strategic direction or operating philosophy of an organization" and an 'institutional policy' is defined using all of the following criteria:

- It is a governing principle that mandates or constrains actions
- It has institution-wide application.
- It will change infrequently and sets a course for the foreseeable future.
- It helps ensure compliance, enhances the University's mission or reduces institutional risk.
- It is approved at the senior levels of the institution.
  (UVU Policy Office, 2014)

The role of an instrument for an institutional policy can be taken as a means by which the institution employs to achieve various institutional policy goals and objectives that are in line with the institution's visions/missions (or not in conflict with the latter). Elements of this idea are captured in the *Oxford English Dictionary*'s first definition of an instrument as "that which is used by an agent in or for the performance of an action; a thing with or through which something is done or effected; anything that serves or contributes to the accomplishment of a purpose or end; a means" (*Oxford English Dictionary*, 2014).

Technology, in its various forms and in a variety of contexts, is in many ways a policy instrument used by institutions (including public, private business and non-profit making) to achieve a variety of institutional policy goals. Information technology was, for example, introduced by the UK Department of Health and Social Security in 1959 as a policy instrument in modernizing the nation's social security system (Margetts & Willcocks 1992). The use of information technology was

intended to improve operational efficiency and flexibility, reduce administrative costs, replace repetitive and routine tasks that were inappropriate for workforce, allow a greater degree of information disclosure, and enhance the quality of public services (Margetts & Willcocks 1992). Cohen (2001) has observed that technology-based 'information' has been a useful policy instrument in protecting the environment in part because new information technology such as the Internet might decrease the cost of disseminating relevant information on environmental protection and enable this information to reach a large population of targeted beneficiaries.

Technology-enhanced learning devices such as open educational resources (OER), open and distance learning have been seen as policy instrument which helps to achieve various educational purposes at institutional level. Ferran et al's (2006) study on "The Concept of Open Educational Resources as Instrument for Implementing Lifelong Learning Strategies at Higher and Further Education Institutions" have considered OER as a policy instrument which was used to facilitate more flexible learning experiences, and to enhance transparency in the learning paths of various sectors, and to enable greater accessibility to the materials of higher education institutions in order to reinforce the concept of lifelong learning.

Blended learning as a technology-enhanced learning model can, therefore, be viewed as a policy instrument to achieve institutional policy goals. Colis and Moonen (2001) refer blended learning to the instruction taking place both in the classroom and online. Harding, Jaczynski and Wood (2005) have observed that blended learning as "a mixture of online and face-to-face learning using a variety of learning resources and communications options available to students and lecturers" (p. 56). As an institutional policy instrument, this mode of learning as distinctive from full traditional classroom settings offers institutions an alternative to pursue intended policy objectives.

3. Analyzing the Effectiveness of Blended Learning as a Policy Instrument: Four Instrumental Factors

By conceptualizing blended learning as a policy instrument for accomplishing educational purposes, the effectiveness of this model of learning could be analyzed through various theories of policy instruments in policy studies, namely the 'classical', 'contextual', 'instrument-context' and 'constitutive' approaches to instrument as classified by Peters and Van Nispen (1998). Table 1 as shown below summarizes the foci of analysis of each instrumental factor in the policy context of technology-enhanced learning. This section depicts the core of each of the four instrumental factors at some length.

Table 1. Overview of focus of analysis by type of instrumental factor

Instrumental factor	**Focus of analysis**
Classical	Nature and character of educational technology
Contextual	Implementation process (the complex process of making educational technology operate)
Instrument-context	Requirements of a teaching and learning problem setting
Constitutive	'Subjective meaning' of educational technology

The 'classical' theory of instruments, or the 'instrumentalist' approach (Linder & Peters 1998; Lascoumes & LeGales, 2007), values the importance of the nature and character of policy instruments in determining the course of the policy process. In the context of technology enhancing learning, this instrumental approach explores the nature of the learning mode, how its characteristics or features determine the teaching and learning setting, its impact and expected effects on teaching and learning experiences and outcomes. The underlying assumption of this approach is that instruments possess distinctive characteristics and nature attached to their logics of operations and functions. Each instrument by its very nature determines the design of the implementation activities with distinctive effects on teaching and learning as well as outcomes. The nature and character of instruments can be applied across contexts. Institutional policy makers can be informed about the application and choice of instruments based on their utility across contexts which in reality are predetermined in most cases.

While the focus of the classical approach is on instruments *per se*, the analysis of the 'contextual' approach on instruments focuses on contextual factors, especially those within the complex process of making instruments operate (Howlett, 2009; Linder & Peters, 1998). In line with this instrumental approach, substantial emphasis is placed on examining the role of the implementation process, identifying various contextual factors such the quality of technology infrastructure and level of informal and just-in-time support for technology users, and their impact on the effectiveness of educational technologies operating in the process. This theory of instruments argues that while instrumental differences may exist, it is questionable whether instruments of any kind can be applied universally as contextual factors are powerful in swaying the way they operate and their intended level of effectiveness.

The focus of analysis of the 'instrument-context' theory of instruments locates somewhere between the above two instrumental approaches. Its emphasis is not so much on the nature of instruments, and it is also not keen to know about the complex process of implementation. This school of thought or the 'contingentists' (Linder & Peters, 1998) places a lot more attention on bridging over contextual problem settings and instruments as solutions. The primary interest of this instrumental approach in the context of technology-enhanced learning is to understand relevant teaching and learning problems and to identify suitable solutions to them. Educational technologies may provide options from which institutional policy makers may choose, but it is not, as this theory of instruments may argue, the only option for selection. In line with this instrumental approach. The first and foremost task of a researcher is to identify relevant requirements of a teaching and learning setting, and to make instrumental choices based on the extent to which the instrument is able to fulfill the necessary requirements of the problem setting.

Finally as for the 'constitutive' theory of instruments (Woodside, 1998), it is argued that understanding instrumental effectiveness should go beyond all objective evidence to consider subjective meanings of instruments. "What do people think" is the central research question of this instrumental approach which places emphasis on understanding the 'subjective meaning' of instruments. Thinking in line with this theory, the 'meaning' of educational technologies is different things to different users. The meaning of technology-enhanced learning is socio-cultural and normative, and is therefore subject to social construction and reconstruction. The focus of analysis of

this instrumental approach is in many ways about the extent to which people accept the use of technology in education.

4. Blended Learning

The four instrumental factors, in essence, shape or determine the effectiveness of blended learning as a policy instrument of technology-enhanced learning in the institutional policy process. This section reviews relevant studies on institutional policies on blended learning in order to examine how the various instrumental forces sway the effectiveness of this particular model of learning differently.

4.1 Character of Blended Learning

The first type of factor, character of instrument, is the primary source of optimism and opportunities for technology-enhanced learning models such as blended learning. In line with the classical theory of instruments, the character of 'blended learning' in and by itself renders a first critical factor that determines its effectiveness. An integration of traditional face-to-face classroom setting and some form of e-learning, web-based or online-based learning has been considered as the primary characteristics of blended learning (Whitelock & Jelfs, 2003; Riggs, 2013). Dziuban, Moskal and Hartman (2005) have noted that blended learning can be related to the combination of web and face-to-face interactions. In similar vein, Mitchell and Honore (2007) define blended instruction as "learning involving multiple methods and approaches, commonly a mixture of classroom and e-learning" (p. 149). Delialioglu and Yildirim (2007) suggest that blended instruction refers to the mix of classroom instruction and online instruction with which benefits of both instructional modes could be achieved.

Relevant studies have attempted to explore more explicit and observable benefits that this learning mode could contribute to education. Garrison and Kanuka (2004) have conceptualized blended learning as "thoughtful integration of classroom face-to-face learning experiences with online learning experiences" (p. 96) and, that through the Internet, it provides large numbers of learners with interactive learning experience in an accessible and cost-effective way. Dowling, Godfred and Gyles' study (2003) considers blended learning a teaching model allowing flexibility by delivering learning contents electronically while keeping regular face-to-face classes. To maintain their economic competitiveness, many countries have developed policies to increase the participation of adults in higher education. Broek and Hake (2012) have observed that distance and blended learning has been one of the policy instruments that governments employed to increase the participation of adults in higher education by reducing the costs of learning and making higher education more accessible.

Studies have also examined the cost-effectiveness and more direct impact of blended learning on learning outcomes. Dean, Stahl, Sylwester and Peat's (2001, p. 247) study on mid-career doctors has shown that blended learning programs "can be completed in approximately one-half of the time, at less than half the cost, using a rich mix of live e-learning, self-paced instruction, and physical classroom delivery", and that this programme design was also able to contribute to "an overall 10% better learning outcome than the traditional classroom learning format—the first formal

study to show significant improvements from e- learning rather than just equivalent outcomes".

The character of blended learning, therefore, justifies in and by itself its utility as an alternative learning mode in the teaching and learning process and its existence as a key component of educational administrators' 'toolkit'. However, the effectiveness of blended learning is still subject to challenges by the other instrumental forces.

4.2 Implementation Process

The complex process of making blended learning operate has offered a set of critical variables which places the effectiveness of this educational policy instrument under considerable challenges. An obvious contextual factor of this kind has to do with the availability of resources. Wallace and Young's (2010) case study shows that blended courses at the early stage were delivered with existing resources or were given 'special project' status, and they in general lacked an implementation plan to cover institutional resources, reward structures, and priorities.

The ability of students to learn more independently in the process has been identified as a crucial variable that shape the effects of blended learning on learning outcomes. Snodin (2013) assessed the effectiveness of blended learning by involving learners to autonomously organized resources in a course management system, and found that such effectiveness depends on how well learners' autonomy is inspired. Kemmer (2011) found that learners need to take responsibility for their learning in order to fully benefit from blended learning. The suggestion is thus made to enhance students' understanding of the demands of online learning and its contribution to their learning. Napier, Dekhane and Smith (2011) collected qualitative feedback from students after trying a computing course in the blended mode. Participating students responded that being responsible for their own learning and managing time properly are key factors to the success of blended learning.

Even if technology infrastructure is not a problem, learners' understanding of the use of technology and ability to master the online technology component of blended learning play an important role in determining the success of blended learning in the implementation process. Kemmer (2011) has observed that, in addition to learners' responsibility to learn on their own, their understanding of the use of technology to facilitate their independent learning is also one major factor towards the success of blended learning. Carter and Salyers (2013) highlight the significance of technological readiness in the blended mode involving e-learning. As they reviewed, learners who are self-confident in mastery of technology tend to "perform better in and be more satisfied with blended and online learning environment than those with lesser skill with technology" (p. 444). Ratz (2013) observes the correlation between readiness in technology and learners' interest in blended learning. According to her findings, higher confidence level is shown in younger and male participants, who are also more interested in adoption of blended learning. Kim, Bonk and Oh (2008) found that, among the various obstacles to adopting blended learning, fast-changing technology is rated as the most significant one. They suggest that both learners and practitioners have to keep themselves updated about the latest technologies for teaching and learning.

The extent to which pedagogical design of a course fits a learning setting that consists of both traditional classroom, online setting, and teachers' ability to master both platforms have also been a critical concern. Precel, Eshet-Alkalai and Alberton (2009) have highlighted that the importance of completing the pedagogical design of online learning component of blended learning in advance was acknowledged by students. Werth, Werth and Kellerer's (2013) study on the impact of blended learning on students and teachers has shown that the ability of teacher to be innovative was positively correlated with (1) his or her ability to provide one-to-one instruction; (2) self-efficacy/confidence; (3) ability to monitor student learning; and (4) enjoyment of teaching. Werth et al's (2013) study has also pinpointed the importance of identifying and incorporating pedagogical strategies particularly pertinent to blended and online teaching into teacher preparation for new modes of education.

Planning and monitoring of staff workload has been a key to effective blended learning. Mclntyre, Watson and Larsen (2009) have pointed out that the balance of workload together with time management was, among others, a problematic issue relevant to any large-scale implementation of blended learning. Tynan, Ryan, Hinton and Mills (2012) observed that workload planning for staff is an essential part of the process of designing blended learning, and yet found that most universities in their study did not have at the early stage centralized procedures or guidelines for allocating academic workload on blended learning. Russell (2012) argues that the move from traditional campus university teaching to more innovative blended learning can be hampered by lack of planning and monitoring of staff workload, and have piloted particular blended learning design process for effective management of staff workload.

The interplay of barriers and enablers happened in the implementation process, therefore, bringing about a great challenge to the effectiveness of blended learning in practice. However, this has not been the only challenge yet.

4.3 Requirements of a Teaching and Learning Problem Setting

Do relevant requirements of a teaching and learning problem setting allow technology-enhanced learning to play a role in that setting? If so, does it necessarily mean blended learning? These are principal questions the instrument-context theory would suggest. Blended learning, as mentioned earlier, is primarily characterized by a combination of some degree of traditional face-to-face classroom and some form of off-campus web-based or online-based settings. Programmes or courses that are considered better delivered by either one of the two settings may not provide the necessary institutional incentive for a policy on blended learning.

Rolfe, Alcocer, Bentley, Milne and Meyer-Sahling (2008) have documented that science staff felt their academic subjects were suitable for the use of e-learning and were more aware of the potential benefits of online and e-learning, whereas staff in the arts tended to hold that their academic subjects were based on more in-depth analysis and discussion that could hardly be supported by online or e-learning activities. Rolfe et al (2008) have concluded that the arts lag behind the sciences in applications of online or e-learning as a result of staff perception that the use of electronic technology in education would not bring much benefit to learning the subject matter.

The increasing transformation of course-delivery from full conventional in-class to full e-learning setting through the use of such technology-enhanced learning device such as 'massive open online courses' (MOOCs) and 'open courseware' (OER) may well mean that using blended learning for a full delivery of relevant courses would be hindered by this instrument's very nature to request for some elements of conventional in-class environment. To take an example, international partnerships such as 'OpenupEd' (European Association of Distance Teaching Universities, 2014) established to deliver educational services for all for lifelong learning are able to provide programmes or courses that are fully delivered online (and can be completed for free for an informal credit). Lifelong learners may well opt for this kind of online and conditionally free learning mode rather than blended learning for which learners often have to settle a payment at least for the usage of classroom equipments and facilities.

Thus, while blended learning may be found in education administrators' 'toolkit', it may be just a tool 'ready for use only' and may not be used at all. Its application, in accordance with the instrument-context argument, depends on what a teaching and learning problem setting would call for in the first place. In this sense, blended learning is not universally applicable.

4.4 Acceptability of Blended Learning

The extent to which blended learning is accepted by educational stakeholders in general and learners and teachers in particular has been a critical factor for the effectiveness of blended learning in terms of participation and course dropout. Learners and teachers' perceptions, attitudes and preferences have been crucial variables in examining the acceptability of blended learning.

Relatively positive learner perceptions, attitudes and preferences have often been observed and they provide the necessary legitimacy for an institutional policy on blended learning. In a comparative study on business students' assessments of course effectiveness and overall satisfaction with an accounting class (Chen & Jones 2007), for instance, one group of students were offered a traditional face-to-face classroom setting, and another group a blended-learning setting in which online method was supplemented by a few occasions of in-class meeting. The following relatively encouraging results were reported:

> "Overall perceptions of the course, instructor and learning outcomes were positive for both groups. Students also felt strongly that they would use the material in their careers. The majority of students in the blended learning section indicated that they would take another accounting course using that approach, if it were offered. However, some interesting differences were noted. Specifically, students in the traditional setting were more satisfied with the clarity of instruction. On the other hand, students in the blended-learning section felt more strongly that they gained an appreciation of the concepts in the field. Blended-learning students also indicated more strongly that their analytical skills improved as a result of the course. The results suggest that the two delivery methods were similar in terms of final learning outcomes, but that both may be improved by incorporating aspects of the other." (Chen & Jones,

2007, p. 1)

However, as the constitutive theory of instruments would argue, the subjective meaning of blended learning can be constructed and reconstructed from time to time and across contexts, resulting in the level of effectiveness of this instrument to vary accordingly. Learning style preferences have been an important variable of acceptability of blended learning. Akkoyunlu and Soylu (2008) found that students' perceptions on blended learning are affected by their learning styles. They categorize students into four learning styles, namely divergers, assimilators, covergers and accommodators, following Kolb's Learning Style Inventory (1984). Their findings reveal, for example, divergers who prefer concrete experience in learning tend to be in favor of more interactions with peers and teachers. In contrast, assimilators who prefer abstract conceptualization in learning prefer a lecture setting where possible. Tempelaar, Rienties and Giesbers (2009) observed the difference of students' learning styles in relation to learning effectiveness. According to their findings, less academically-inclined students, such as those taking a "surface" approach to learning, benefit most from learning statistics in a blended environment. Banerjee (2011) surveyed students' perception on blended learning. Some students replied that, being a visual learner, they prefer seeing things done as an example rather than figuring them out on their own. Banerjee (2011) has also found that only certain disciplines are preferred in blended mode. Participating students responded that computer science, for example, is a discipline involving complicated concepts and they prefer learning it with face-to-face interaction with a teacher.

Teachers' orientations and preferences are equally, if not more, imperative considerations in making technological choices and putting it into practice. Benson, Anderson and Ooms (2011) have documented that academic staff's perceptions, attitudes and practices in blended learning can be various, and in the case of business and management education have developed a typology of three distinct approaches to blended learning from the staff's perspective, namely "technology is all", "Bolt-ons" and "purely pedagogic", each of which represent a different degree of participation in blended learning

Cultural variances as a result of geographical differences may render an explanation for various views of teachers about the integration of online collaborative learning in blended learning (Zhu, Valcke & Schellens, 2010), but the existence of pluralistic perspectives on the concept of blended learning is also not surprising even in monistic cultural context. This highlights the importance of introducing proper mechanisms to sustain the solidarity of a teaching team for effective blended learning. Salmon, Jones and Armellini's (2008) study has demonstrated that effective capacity building for staff teams is critical in enhancing outcomes of blended learning or other e-learning modes.

Thus, even though blended learning as a tool is preferred by education administrators, its applicability is still affected by other educational stakeholders' acceptability, as demonstrated in this part of the section.

5. Conclusion

Applications of technology for educational purposes have been commonplace in

educational institutions, and technology choices and implementation of institutional policies on technology-enhanced learning have largely been vested upon a principal assumption that technology *per se* has its own logic of effectiveness and operation; the choice of technology is based on its utilities across contexts; and the application of technology is predetermined. This study has attempted to argue that this assumption overlooks the existence of various factors that shape the effectiveness of technology at different stages of its application, from technological choice to implementation.

This study on blended learning has borrowed the instrumental perspective to examine various instrumental factors that may hinder or facilitate the effectiveness of blended learning as an institutional policy instrument of technology-enhanced learning. A review of relevant studies has revealed that the effectiveness of blended learning has been influenced not only by the character of blended learning as such, but also the complex process of making it operate, requirements of a teaching and learning problem setting and teachers and learners' acceptability of this particular form of technology-enhanced learning.

While the ongoing integration of technology-enhanced learning in education has been a trend in the educational world and policies have remained a top agenda item in institutional policy making, attention of educational administrators in formulating technological choices should not be focused solely on the character of educational technologies, but also be paid to deliberations as to whether there is a need for such a technology in education, and if so, which form and type of technology renders a good-fit solution, what possible barriers and enablers are likely to happen in the implementation process and the extent to which applications of technology in educational services are accepted by learners, teachers and staff members as well as other relevant stakeholders.

References

Akkoyunlu, B., & Soylu, M. Y. (2008). A study of student's perceptions in a blended learning environment based on different learning styles. *Educational Technology & Society*, 11(1), 183–193.

Ali, A. and Elfessi, A. (2004). Examining Students Performance and Attitudes Towards the Use of Information Technology in a Virtual and Conventional Setting. *Journal of Interactive Online Learning*, 2(3), 1–9.

Banerjee, G. (2011). Blended environments: Learning effectiveness and student satisfaction at a small college in transition. *Journal of Asynchronous Learning Networks*, 15(1), 8–20.

Benson, V., Anderson, D. & Ooms, A. (2011). Educators' Perceptions, Attitudes and Practices: Blended Learning in Business and Management Education. *Research in Learning Technology*, 19(2), 143-154. Retrieved from http://www. researchin learningtechnology.net/index.php/rlt/article/viewFile/10353/11979. Accessed 29 April 2014.

Broek, S. & Hake, B. J. (2012). Increasing participation of adults in higher education: factors for successful policies. *International Journal of Lifelong Education*, 31(4), pp.397-417.

Carter, L., & Salyers, V. (2013). E-learning as educational innovation in universities. In Larisa V. Shavinina (ed.) *The Routledge International Handbook of Innovation*

Education, Routledge, pp. 442–455.
Chen, C. C. & Jones, K. T. (2007). Blended Learning vs. Traditional Classroom Settings: Assessing Effectiveness and Student Perceptions in an MBA Accounting Course. Journal of Educators Online, 4(1), pp. 1–15.
Cohen, M. A. (2001). Information as a policy instrument in protecting the environment: what have we learned? The Environmental Law Reporter, 31(1), pp. 10425 – 31.
Colis, B., & Moonen, J. (2001). *Flexible learning in a digital world: Experiences and expectations*. London: Kogan-Page.
Connell, R. S. (2009). Academic libraries, Facebook and MySpace, and student outreach: A survey of student opinion. Libraries and the Academy , 9(1), 25–36.
Dean, P., Stahl, M., Sylwester, D. & Peat, J. (2001). Effectiveness of combined delivery modalities for distance learning and resident learning. *Quarterly Review of Distance Education*, 2(3), 247–254.
Delialioglu, O., & Yildirim, Z. (2008). Design and development of a technology enhanced hybrid instruction based on MOLTA model: Its effectiveness in comparison to traditional instruction. Computers & Education, 51(1), 474-483. doi: 10.1016/ j.compedu.2007.06.006
Dowling, C., Godfrey, J. M., & Gyles, N. (2003). Do hybrid flexible delivery teaching methods improve accounting students' learning outcomes? Accounting Education: An International Journal, 12(4), 373–391. Retrieved from http://dx.doi.org/ 10.1080/0963928032000154512
Dziuban, C.D., Moskal, P.D. & Hartman, J. (2005). Higher education, blended learning, and the generations: knowledge is power–no more. In J. Bourne & J. C. Moore (Eds.), Elements of Quality Online Education: Engaging Communities. Needham, MA: Sloan Center for Online Education.
European Association of Distance Teaching Universities. (2014). OpenupEd. Retrieved from http://www.openuped.eu/. Assessed 30 May 2014.
Ferran, N., Minguillon, J., Pascual, M., Barragan C., Canals, A., Geser, G.,Gruber, A., Hornung-Prähauser, V., Schaffert, S., Baumgartner, P., Naust-Schulz, V., Pullich, L., Lamminnen, S., Koivisto, A., & Väliharju, T. (2006). *The Concept of Open Educational Resources as Instrument for Implementing Lifelong Learning Strategies at Higher and Further Education Institutions*. Proceedings of EDEN Conference, Vienna, pp. 591–597.
Flyvbjerg, B. (2006). Five misunderstandings about case-study research. Qualitative Inquiry, 12(2), pp. 209 – 245.
Garrison, D.R. & Kanuka, H. (2004). Blended learning: uncovering its transformative potential in higher education. The Internet and Higher Education, 7(2), 95–105.
Garrison, D.R. (2011). Elearning in the 21st century (2nd ed.). New York, NY: Routledge Falmer.
Glance, D.G., Forsey, M., Riley, M. (2013) The pedagogical foundations of massive open online courses. *First Monday*, 18(5).
Harding, A., Kaczynski, D., & Wood, L.N. (2005). 'Evaluation of blended learning: analysis of quantitative data', UniServe Science Blended Learning Symposium Proceedings. 56–72.
Hewitt, A. & Forte, A. (2006, Nov.) Crossing boundaries: Identity management and student/faculty relationships on the Facebook. Poster presented at the annual

meeting of Computer Supported Cooperative Work. Banff, Alberta, Canada.
Hood, C. (1983) *The Tools of Government*. London: Macmillan.
Howlett, M. (2009). Governance modes, policy regimes and operational plans: A multi-level nested model of policy instrument choice and policy design. Policy Sciences, 42(1), pp. 73 – 89.
Jeannette, K. J. & Meyer, M. H. (2002). Online learning equals traditional classroom training for master gardeners. *HortTechnology*, 12(1), 148–156.
Kemmer, D. (2011). Blended learning and the development of student responsibility for learning: A case study of a 'widening access' university. *Widening Participation & Lifelong Learning*, 13(3), 60–74.
Kim, K.-J., Bonk, C. J., & Oh, E. (2008). The present and future state of blended learning in workplace learning settings in the United States. *Performance Improvement*, 47 (8), 5–17.
Kolb, D. A. (1984). *Experiential Learning: Experience as the Source of Learning and Development*, Upper Saddle River, New Jersey: Prentice Hall.
Lascoumes, P. & LeGales, P. (2007). Introduction: understanding public policy through its instruments - from the nature of instruments to the sociology of public policy instrumentation. *Governance, 20*(1), 1–21.
Leung, C. & Rea-Dickins, P. (2007). Teacher assessment as policy instrument: contradictions and capacities. Language Assessment Quarterly, 4(1), pp. 6 -36.
Li, L. & Pitts, J. P. (2009). Does it really matter? Using virtual office hours to enhance student- faculty interaction. Journal of Information Systems Education, 20 (1), 175–185.
Linder, S. H. & Peters, B. G. (1998) The study of policy instruments: four schools of thought. In Peters, B. G. and Van Nispen, F. K. M. (eds) Public Policy Instruments: evaluating the tools of public administration. Cheltenham: Edward Elgar.
Margetts, H. & Willcocks, L. (1992). Information technology as policy instrument in the UK social security system: delivering an operational strategy. *International Review of Administrative Sciences*, 58(3), 329–-347.
Mars, M. M. & Ginter, M. B. (2007) Connecting organizational environments with the instructional technology practices of community college faculty. *Community College Review*, 34(4), 324–343.
Mazer, J. P., Murphy, R. E., & Simonds, C. J. (2009). The effects of teacher self-disclosure via Facebook on teacher credibility. *Learning, Media and Technology*, 34 (2), 175-183.
McIntyre, S., Watson, K., & Larsen, S. (2009). Strategies for large scale blended learning initiatives: Training, teaching and management Paper presented at the 4th International Blended Learning Conference, University of Hetfordshire, Hatfield, UK. Retrieved from http://www.unsworks.unsw.edu.au/primo_library/libweb/action/dlDisplay.do?docId=unsworks_7750&vid=UNSWORKS. Accessed 29 April 2014.
McLoughlin, C. & Loch, B. (2013). Scaffolding conceptual learning in mathematics with technology enhanced pedagogy — a preliminary evaluation of student engagement with screencasts. In Jan Herrington et al. (Eds.), P*roceedings of World Conference on Educational Multimedia, Hypermedia and Telecommunications 2013* (pp. 259-265). Chesapeake, VA: AACE. Retrieved June 1, 2014 from http://www.editlib.org/p/111967.

Merino, D. N. & Abel, K. D. (2003). Evaluating the Effectiveness of Computer Tutorials Versus Traditional Lecturing in Accounting Topics. *Journal of Engineering Education*, 92(2), 189 – 194.

Minocha, S. (2009). Role of social software tools in education: a literature review. *Education+ Training*, 51(5/6), 353–369.

Mitchell, A., & Honore, S. (2007). Criteria for successful blended learning. *Industrial and Commercial Training*, 39(3), 143–149.

Napier, N. P., Dekhane, S., & Smith, S. (2011). Transitioning to blended learning: Understanding student and faculty perceptions. *Journal of Asynchronous Learning Networks*, 15(1), 20–33.

Omollo, K. L., Rahman, A. & Yebuah, C. A. (2012) Producing OER from Scratch: The Case of Health Sciences at the University of Ghana and the Kwame Nkrumah University of Science and Technology. In Glennie, J., Harley, K., Butcher, N. and van Wyk, T. (Eds.), *Open Educational Resources and Change in Higher Education: Reflections from Practice*. Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada: Commonwealth of Learning.

Oxford English Dictionary. (2014). 'instrument'. Retrieved from the website of the *Oxford English Dictionary*, http://www.oed.com/view/Entry/97158?rskey=ryAw0q, accessed 25 April 2014.

Peters, B. G., & van Nispen, F. K. M. (Eds.) (1998). *Public policy instruments: Evaluating the tools of public administration*. Northampton, MA: Edward Elgar Publishing.

Precel, K., Eshet-Alkalai, Y. & Alberton, Y. (2009) Pedagogical and design aspects of a blended learning course. *International Review of Research in Open and Distance Learning*, 10(2), 1-16. Retrieved from http://www.irrodl.org/index.php/irrodl/article/viewFile/618/1241. accessed 29 April 2014.

Ratz, S. (2013). Community language classes: How ready are students for more technology? *Journal of Perspectives in Applied Academic Practice*, 1(1), 3–10.

Riggs, J. (2013, January 31). Moocs, flips, and blends. Huffington Post. Retrieved from http://www.huffingtonpost.com/janet-riggs/moocs-flips-and-blends_b_2593733.html

Rolfe, V. E., Alcocer, M., Bentley, E., Milne, D. & Meyer-Sahling, J. (2008). Academic staff attitudes towards electronic learning in Arts and Sciences. *European Journal of Distance Learning* (EURODL). Retrieved from http://www.eurodl.org/?p=archives&year=2008&halfyear=1&article=313. Accessed 29 April 2014.

Russell, C. (2012) Naming and measuring the elephants: sustainable change for blended learning. In M. Brown, M. Hartnett and T. Steward (Eds). *Future challenges, sustainable futures*. Proceedings ascilite Wellington 2012, pp. 809-813. Retrieved from http://www.ascilite.org.au/conferences/wellington12/2012/images/custom/russell,_carol_-_naming.pdf. Accessed 29 April 2014.

Salamon, L. M. (2002) (ed) *The Tools of Government: A Guide to the New Governance*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Salmon, G., Jones, S., & Armellini, A. (2008). Building institutional capability in e-learning design. *ALT-J Research in Learning Technology*, 16(2), 15-95.

Snodin, N. S. (2013). The effects of blended learning with a CMS on the development of autonomous learning: A case study of different degrees of autonomy achieved

by individual learners. *Computers & Education*, 61, 209–216.
Tempelaar, D. T., Rienties, B., & Giesbers, B. (2009). Who profits most from blended learning? *Industry and Higher Education*, 23(4), 285–293.
Tynan, B., Ryan, Y., Hinton, L. & Mills, A.L. (2012). Out of Hours, Final report of the project 'e-teaching leadership: planning and implementing a benefits-oriented costs model for technology enhanced learning', Australian Learning & Teaching Council. Retrieved from http://www.olt.gov.au/system/files/resources/CG9_1242_Tynan_Report_2012_0.pdf. Accessed 29 April 2014.
UVU Policy Office. (2014). Glossary of terms for campuswide policies. Retrieved from the Utah Valley University (UVU) website http://www.uvu.edu/policies/procedures/terms.html, accessed 25 April 2014.
Vamosi, A. R., Pierce, B. G. and Slotkin, M. H. (2010). Distance learning in an accounting principles course – student satisfaction and perceptions of efficacy. *Journal of Education for Business*. 79(6), pp. 360 – 366.
Wallace, L. and Young, J. (2010) Implementing blended learning: policy implications for universities. Online Journal of Distance Learning Administration, 13(8). Retrieved from the website of the Distance Education Center, University of West Georgia: http://www.westga.edu/~distance/ojdla/winter134/wallace_young134.html
Werth, E., Werth, L. and Kellerer, E. (2013) *Transforming K-21 Rural Education through Blended Learning: Barriers and Promising Practices*. Retrieved from the International Association for K-12 Online Learning website http://www.inacol.org/cms/wp-content/uploads/2013/10/iNACOL-Transforming-K-12-Rural-Education-through-Blended-Learning.pdf. Accessed 29 April 2014.
Whitelock, D. & Jelfs, A. (2003). Editorial: Journal of educational media special issue on blended learning. Journal of Educational Media, 28(2–3), 99–100.
Woodside, K. B. (1998) The acceptability and visibility of policy instruments. In Peters, B. G. and Van Nispen, F. K. M. (eds), Public Policy Instruments: evaluating the tools of public administration. Cheltenham: Edward Elgar.
Zhang, D. S., Zhou, L., Briggs, R. O. and Nunamaker Jr, J. F. (2006). Instrutional video in e-learning: assessing the impact of interactive video on learning effectiveness. *Information & Management*, 43(1), pp. 15 – 27.
Zhu, C., Valcke, M. and Schellens, T. (2010). A cross-cultural study of teacher perspectives on teacher roles and adoption of online collaborative learning in higher education. *European Journal of Teacher Education*, 33(2), pp. 147 – 165.

Teacher-Guided Semi-automatic Assessment Feedback Generation: A Case Study

Wai-Shing Ho, Tak-Lam Wong, Wai-Man Pang, Jeff K. T. Tang

Caritas Institute of Higher Education,
18 Chui Ling Road, Hong Kong

{wsho, tlwong, wmpang, jtang}@cihe.edu.hk

Abstract. Detailed feedback to student assessments is important to the students' study because it helps the students locate their mistakes and suggests how they can correct the mistakes. However, with the increasing workload of teachers in higher institutions, teachers may not have enough time to write detailed and meaningful comments to every student in every assessment. With the observation that most of the students' mistakes are repeating in nature, for every assessment item, the variation in comments is limited. Instead of writing repeating comments for individual students, teachers may use a semi-automatic assessment feedback system (AFS) for preparing comments to the students. For each assessment item, a teacher can prepare new a comment to the student using the system when he meets a variation, or he can simply select a previous comment if it is similar to a previous case. This approach greatly enhances the consistency in teachers' marking and comment generation, and frees the teachers from repeated writing. In this research, we will study the use of AFS in delivering an IT course. We believe that AFS can save teachers' time in preparing detailed comments for assessment items and can improve students' perception on assessment feedbacks.

Keywords: automatic feedback generation, case study, teacher support

1 Introduction

Many studies have shown that feedback is one of the most powerful influences on learning and achievement (Hattie & Timperley, 2007; Paulus, 1999). Assessments help students locate mistakes and misconceptions in the subject matters, and detailed feedback on incorrectly answered assessment items helps students identify where they are actually wrong and how they can avoid making the same mistakes again. However, giving detailed feedback on every assessment item to every student is a very time consuming task. With the increasing workload of teachers in local higher institutions, teachers may not have enough time to give assessment feedback and the students' learning quality may suffer.

We observe that many teachers use a large portion of time in managing the courses, writing down the feedbacks, and disseminating the feedbacks to the students.

With the advancement in technology, it is common that educators use e-learning platforms like Blackboard[1] or Moodle[2] to manage online courses. Student enrolments and course materials can be easily manipulated on the platform. Assessment setup and submission can also be managed. However, those platforms do not provide convenient means for teachers to record and disseminate detailed feedback to each assessment item. Teachers may still need to mark their feedbacks on the assessments and return the feedbacks together with the assessments to the students. When the class size is large, marking such assessments is time consuming and tedious.

In order to save teachers time in providing detailed assessment feedback to students, we designed a teacher-guided semi-automatic assessment feedback generation system. This system helps teacher in three aspects. First, it communicates with the e-learning platform (Moodle in our case) to retrieve course, enrolment, and assessment information. The system provides a convenient interface for teachers to record detailed feedback on each assessment item. Second, we observed that most of the students' mistakes in assessments are repeating in nature. i.e., a lot of students share the same mistakes. If the feedbacks are written, the teacher needs to write the same detailed feedback to a large number of students' work. This is inefficient, and it is prone to inconsistency in marking. The system provides a convenient interface for a feedback knowledge base, and teachers may select the most suitable feedback from a list instead of typing them from scratch. This saves a large portion of typing time and enhance the consistency in marking. Third, the system constructs the detailed feedback to every student and disseminates this individual, personalized feedback to the student. With such a personalized feedback, we believe that students will get a sense of being cared and their learning experience is much improved.

This paper is structured as follows. Work related to automatic assessment and feedback will be discussed in Section 2. Section 3 discusses the design of our teacher-guided semi-automatic assessment feedback generation system. A discussion on issues in implementing the system and evaluation plan will appear in Section 4.

2 Related Work

Feedback is one of the most powerful influences on learning and achievement (Hattie & Timperley, 2007). Timely and detailed feedback is essential in effective delivery of knowledge in classrooms. As shown in many studies (Paulus, 1999; Weaver, 2006), feedback from teachers (or peers) greatly enhances the learning process of the students. Higgins, Hartley, & Skelton (2002) reported that formative assessment feedback is essential to encourage the kind of "deep" learning desired by teachers. Instead of giving grades to the students, teachers' high-quality written feedback can help students engage with the subject in a deep way. Thus, it is important to help teachers to prepare high quality assessment feedbacks to the students under the limited time.

[1] http://www.blackboard.com/
[2] http://www.moodle.org/

One attempt to helping teachers create timely feedback is to mark the assessments automatically. Such research usually focused at identifying whether the students have found the correct answers or not for the assessment and whether the students have mastered the corresponding course content. For example, a framework for making different types of automated assessment tools is proposed in a study (English & Siviter, 2000). The system proposed can use a wide range of different assessment formats to check whether the students can master the module content. Edwards (2003) also proposed the use of an automated grading approach to assess students' code in a software engineering course. However, such automated marking systems usually have limited usage because the correctness is not well-defined in certain types of assessments (e.g., essay with arguments). The correctness cannot be objectively determined by the system and teachers' intervention is required in generating proper feedbacks. Thus, a semi-automatic approach which can incorporate teachers' flexible feedbacks is required.

Learning management systems such as Blackboard and Moodle provide modules for managing the courses and setting up assessment items. They can automatically mark whether the students answered the assessment items correctly and provide a tool for teachers to give comments to the students for each assessment item. However, the comments are limited to be textual, and the comments to different student are independent. Thus, teachers have to spend a large amount of time typing in repeating comments if many students are having the same mistake. Therefore, a new system that can manage the comments and avoid repetition is essential in reducing the teachers' workload.

3 System Design

Our assessment feedback system is a web-based system. It communicates with Moodle to get the course and enrolment information. After getting that information, teachers can create assessments in our system, and then use our interfaces to record the detailed feedbacks to the students. When the marking finishes, the system combines the feedback to each individual student and sends personalized feedbacks to the students.

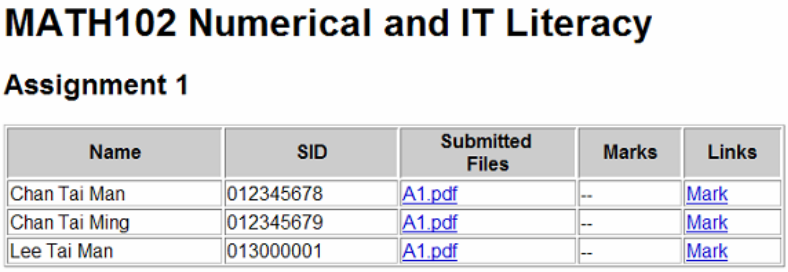
3.1 Course/Enrolment/Assessment Management

This module helps teachers in retrieving the course and enrolment information from Moodle. Teachers can use their accounts to connect to the institutional Moodle and retrieve the courses they teach and the enrolment in each course. When assessments are created in a course, the enrolment information can be used in managing the students who need the feedback.

When an assessment is being created, the teacher can choose how much marks are allocated to each assessment item. Later, when the teacher marks the assessment for each student, he/she can give the marks and select the comments for each assessment item.

3.2 Assessment Feedback Records

When a teacher selects an assessment for marking, he/she gets a list of students as shown in **Fig. 1**. This is the basis for the teacher to record the detailed feedback to the students. The teacher can access the submitted files through the links; and then he/she can select the student he/she is marking. A new page similar to **Fig. 2** will be shown. The teacher can input the marks and select the appropriate comments applicable to the student. If the teacher finds that there is a new situation where previous comments are not applicable, he/she can click on the "add new feedback entry" button to create a new feedback for that assessment item. Then, he/she can select this new entry, together with other applicable entries, in the selection box.

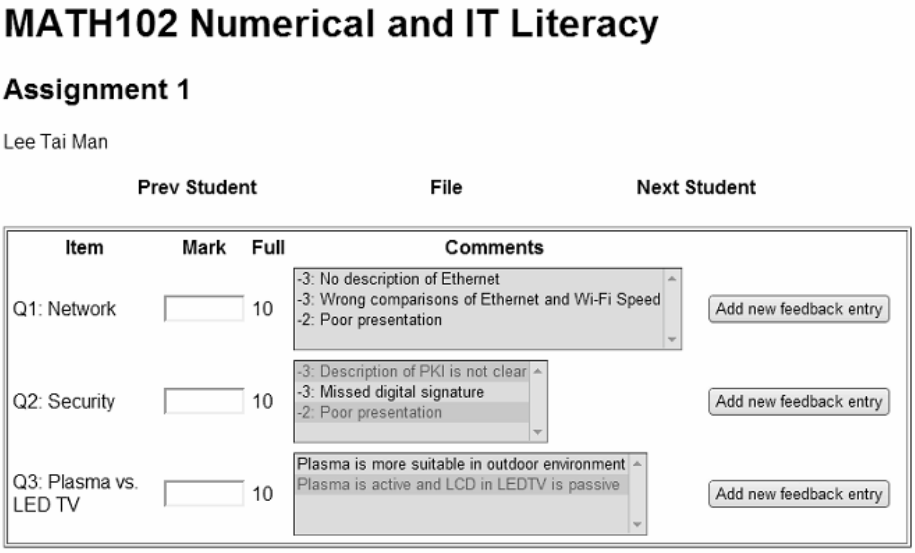


MATH102 Numerical and IT Literacy

Assignment 1

Name	SID	Submitted Files	Marks	Links
Chan Tai Man	012345678	A1.pdf	--	Mark
Chan Tai Ming	012345679	A1.pdf	--	Mark
Lee Tai Man	013000001	A1.pdf	--	Mark

Fig. 1. List of students in an assessment



MATH102 Numerical and IT Literacy

Assignment 1

Lee Tai Man

Prev Student **File** **Next Student**

Item	Mark	Full	Comments	
Q1: Network		10	-3: No description of Ethernet -3: Wrong comparisons of Ethernet and Wi-Fi Speed -2: Poor presentation	Add new feedback entry
Q2: Security		10	-3: Description of PKI is not clear -3: Missed digital signature -2: Poor presentation	Add new feedback entry
Q3: Plasma vs. LED TV		10	Plasma is more suitable in outdoor environment Plasma is active and LCD in LEDTV is passive	Add new feedback entry

Fig. 2. Interface for marking an assessment of a student

3.3 Dissemination of Comments

After marking all the assessments, the teacher can use the system to assemble the individual comments to every student. In the enrolment records, e-mail information is stored for every student. **Fig. 3** shows a sample e-mail to a student with individual marks and comments. We believe that the detailed individual comments received by the students will improve the learning quality.

Dear Tai Man,

Here is a summary of your Assignment 1 in MATH102 Numerical and IT Literacy.

Item	Mark	Comments
Q1: Network	10/10	Nil
Q2: Security	5/10	-3: Description of PKI is not clear -2: Poor presentation
Q3: Plasma vs. LED TV	7/10	Plasma is active and LCD in LEDTV is passive
Total	22/30	

Should you have any enquiry, please contact XXXX

Regards,
Dr. HO

Fig. 3. A sample e-mail to the student generated by the system

4 Discussions

With the help of the system, teachers can easily give detailed individual comments to the students on every assessment. The interface helped the teachers to reduce the marking time by providing functionality in managing the course, enrolment, assessment, and comment generation. Instead of writing detailed comments as text, teachers can use the interface to select common comments. With the high quality individual comments received by the students, we believe that the students will appreciate the efforts and learn the course materials in a better manner. Thus, the next stage of the research is applying this system in courses and evaluate the perceptions of teachers and students on the effectiveness of the system.

References

Edwards, S. H. (2003). Using test-driven development in the classroom: Providing students with automatic, concrete feedback on performance. *Proceedings of the International Conference on Education and Information Systems: Technologies and Applications.* Florida.

English, J., & Siviter, P. (2000). Experience with an automatically assessed course. *Proceedings of the 5th annual SIGCSE/SIGCUE ITiCSE conference on innovation and technology in computer science education* (pp. 168-171). Helsinki: ACM.

Glover, C., & Brown, E. (2006). Written feedback for students: Too much, too detailed or too incomprehensible to be effective? *Bioscience Education, 7*.

Hattie, J., & Timperley, H. (2007). The power of feedback. *Review of Educational Research, 77*(1), 81-112.

Higgins, R., Hartley, P., & Skelton, A. (2002). The concientious consumer: Reconsidering the role of assessment feedback in student learning. *Studies in Higher Education, 27*(1), 53-64.

Morrell, L. J. (2013). Use of feed-forward mechanisms in a novel research-led module. *Bioscience Education*.

Paulus, T. M. (1999). The effect of peer and teacher feedback on student writing. *Journal of Second Language Writing, 8*(3), 265-289.

Rößling, G., Malmi, L., Clancy, M., Joy, M., Kerren, A., Korhonen, A., et al. (2008, December). Enhancing learning management systems to better support computer science education. *Newsletter, ACM SIGCSE Bulletin, 40*(4), 142-166.

Weaver, M. R. (2006). Do students value feedback? Student perceptions of tutors' written responses. *Assessment & Evaluation in Higher Education, 31*(3), 379-394.

The greater the online participation, the better the learning achievement? A study of integrating Moodle into learning

Gary Cheng, Hin Leung Chui

Department of Mathematics and Information Technology
The Hong Kong Institute of Education
10 Lo Ping Road, Tai Po, N.T., Hong Kong SAR, China
chengks@ied.edu.hk, mikechui@ied.edu.hk

Abstract. This study aimed to explore the relationship between students' online participation in Moodle and their learning achievement. Participants in the study were 78 undergraduate full-time students who were enrolled in a general education course entitled "Digital Citizenship" at a higher education institute in Hong Kong. They were given opportunities to choose and participate in different types of Moodle activities including information access (e.g., reading online resources), interactive learning (e.g., running online simulations), networked learning (e.g., discussing in online forums), and materials development (e.g., writing reflective journals). The online participation of a participant was measured by the number of online activities the individual completed, while the learning achievement of a participant was determined by the essay grade the individual attained. This study applied the Partial Least Squares (PLS) method to the collected data in order to identify whether there was a link between online participation and learning achievement. The results indicate that online participation in networked learning or in materials development, but not in information access nor in interactive learning, was positively and significantly related to learning achievement. This finding highlights the importance of social interaction and individual constructivism for effective online learning.

Keywords: online participation, learning achievement, learning management system

1 Introduction

Moodle is one of the open source Learning Management Systems (LMSs) that provides a wide range of resource and activity modules to support online and blended learning (Moodle, 2014a). The resource modules are designed to support the online delivery of learning materials, while the activity modules are used to evaluate students' learning achievement (e.g., through the use of assignment and quiz modules) and facilitate the building of online learning communities (e.g., through the use of forum and wiki modules). According to the statistics from Moodle (2014b), by late April 2014, over 85 thousand active Moodle sites were registered from 240 countries. The statistics also showed that there are over 77 million Moodle users worldwide and over 8 million courses on Moodle. Given the huge user base of Moodle and its

continued development as a free, customisable LMS, Moodle has become popular and competitive in education over recent years. It is no surprise that a growing body of studies concerning LMSs has chosen Moodle as a platform for research (Escobar-Rodriguez & Monge-Lozano, 2012; Lambropoulos, Faulkner & Culwin, 2012). This study is one of them.

LMSs offer tools to support the interactivity between students and learning resources, between students and teachers, and among student peers (Lonn, Teasley & Krumm, 2011). Such interactivity can promote learning in two ways. First, the interactivity between students and learning resources, supported by independent online activities, can engender a shift from teacher-centred to student-centred learning and also foster constructivist learning (Lonn & Teasley, 2009). Second, the interactivity between students and teachers and among student peers, supported by the construction of online learning communities, can encourage students to assume more responsibility for their own learning and to learn from each other (Garrison & Kanuka, 2004; Naveh, Tubin & Pliskin, 2012).

However, despite recognition of LMSs' potential for student learning, there are concerns that may impinge upon their adoption. A major concern is that some may doubt the effectiveness of students' online participation for improving their learning achievement. Prior research was carried out to explore this issue, but mixed results were produced. For example, some studies found that there was no significant difference in course grades between students in the face-to-face group and those in the online group, suggesting that no apparent link exists between online participation and learning achievement (Brittan-Powell, Legum & Taylor, 2008; Zacharis, 2011). By contrast, some others showed that students' online participation (e.g., discussions in online forums) was significantly correlated with their learning achievement (Huang, Lin & Huang, 2012; Shaw, 2012).

Given the mixed results, it remains unclear whether there is a positive impact of online participation on learning achievement. Therefore, this study was designed to explore the relationship between online participation and learning achievement. To address the limitations of some previous studies, this study involved a statistically acceptable number of participants, categorised online participation into different types that cover the most commonly used activities in LMSs, and provided the participants with an opportunity to choose their preferred online activities.

2 Related Work

In his theory of online learning as online participation, Hrastinski (2009) emphasised that online learning and online participation are intricately interrelated. He also added that online participation can take different forms, for example, from resources access to knowledge co-construction. Oliver and Herrington (2001) specifically pointed out that there are four common forms of online participation. The first is called Information Access, which is characterised by the way that students use technology to gain access to online resources such as online video clips. The second is called Interactive Learning, which means that students are engaged with interactive learning elements such as online self-test tool with automatic feedback. The third one, called Networked Learning, refers to using technology to support communication and collaboration among students and teachers such as online discussion forums. The last

is called Materials Development, which means that students use technology as a tool to build and present their own artefacts such as online multimedia presentation.

Prior studies were conducted to investigate the relationship between students' online participation and their learning achievement. Some indicated that there was no significant relationship between online participation and learning achievement. Zacharis (2011) found in his study that there was no significant difference in course grades between students in the face-to-face group and those in the online group. This finding was consistent with the results of some prior studies (Brittan-Powell et al., 2008; Buerck, Malmstrom & Peppers, 2003). However, a few recent studies have indicated that online participation was significantly correlated with learning achievement. Huang et al. (2012) developed a method to evaluate students' online participation by a set of indicators including the number of posts created in forums, the number of files viewed, the time spent on browsing non-interactive pages and the total number of pages read. Their results revealed that online participation was positively related to learning achievement in terms of test scores. In a study carried out by Shaw (2012), a total of 144 undergraduates enrolled in a computer programming course were involved. He measured learning achievement in terms of examination scores, and evaluated online participation based on the number of forum posts created, the number of forum posts viewed and the number of questions asked. His results validated that online participation was significantly associated with learning achievement.

Owing to the inconsistent results obtained in the literature and the multifaceted nature of online participation, more studies are needed to further explore the connection between online participation and learning achievement.

3 Research Model and Hypotheses

3.1 Research Model

Fig. 1 illustrates the research model of this study. It comprises four types of online participation and learning achievement. As discussed in the previous section, the four types of online participation include information access, interactive learning, networked learning and materials development (Oliver & Herrington, 2001). Due to the potential that students would get more access to learning resources and receive more learning support from peers in Moodle, it was assumed that online participation would have a positive effect on learning achievement.

3.2 Hypotheses

Previous studies reported mixed results on the relationship between online participation and learning achievement. Morris, Finnegan, and Sz-Shyan (2005) argued that the frequency of online participation was important for successful online learning. They found that the number of forum posts and content pages viewed by students were significant predictors for their course grades. By contrast, Palmer, Holt and Bray (2008) found that the number of forum posts viewed by students contributed very little to their course grades, suggesting that the link between passive participation in LMSs and learning achievement was weak. Davies and Graff (2005) showed that more online participation on a mandatory basis did not necessarily lead to better

learning achievement. To further explore the relationship between online participation and learning achievement, four hypotheses were developed as follows:

Hypothesis 1. Participation in information access is significantly related to learning achievement.

Hypothesis 2. Participation in interactive learning is significantly related to learning achievement.

Hypothesis 3. Participation in networked learning is significantly related to learning achievement.

Hypothesis 4. Participation in materials development is significantly related to learning achievement.

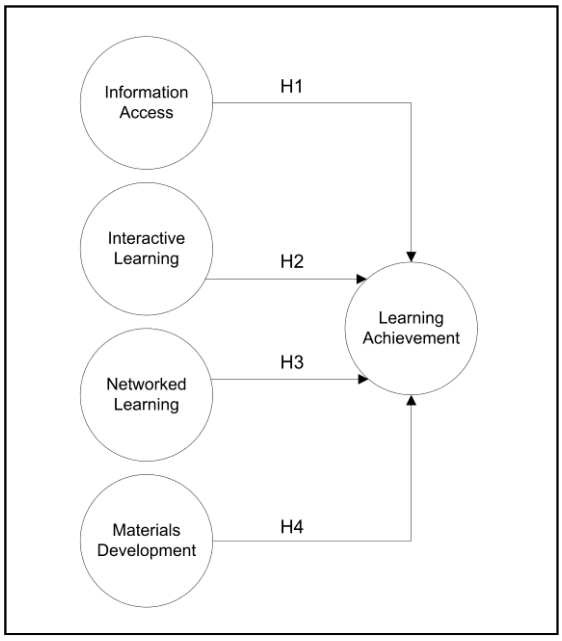


Fig. 1. Research model.

4 Research Method

4.1 Context

Participants in the study were 78 undergraduate full-time students who were enrolled in a general education course entitled "Digital Citizenship" at a higher education institute in Hong Kong. Most of them were female and in the age group of 21 to 23 years. The course was delivered via a mix of face-to-face lectures and online instructional activities over a period of eleven weeks in the academic year of 2012/13, with each lecture lasting approximately 2.5 hours. Four major parts were covered in the course: (i) introduction to digital culture and citizenship, (ii) nine essential elements of digital citizenship, (iii) appropriate use of technology with respect to elements of digital citizenship, and (iv) impact of digital citizenship on the society.

Four types of online activities were developed in Moodle every week to provide students with online learning opportunities: (i) information access - students were asked to access online materials and write a summary about the materials, (ii) interactive learning - students were asked to participate in an interactive quiz or webpage, (iii) networked learning - students were asked to create a post and give someone a reply in a discussion forum or to update a group wiki page twice, and (iv) materials development - students were expected to write a reflective journal or prepare a multimedia presentation using MS PowerPoint.

Online participation constituted 10% of the overall course grade. Students could choose and participated in their preferred online activities after class. In order to obtain a full score of online participation, students were required to complete a minimum of four activities with each from a different topic. Figure 2 illustrates different types of online activities designed for a topic called "Digital Commerce".

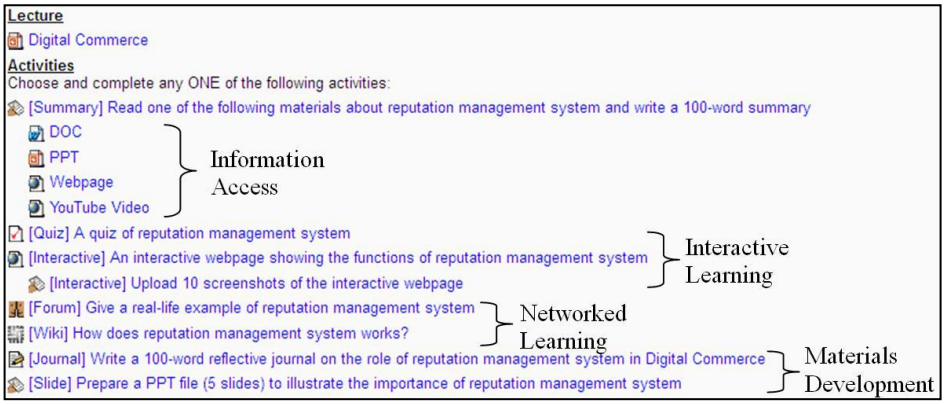


Fig. 2. Different types of online activities.

4.2 Measures for Online Participation and Learning Achievement

Table 1 summarises a list of indicators used for online participation and learning achievement in this study. Online participation was measured by the frequency of student participation in online activities. Specifically, the number of summaries written about online study materials was used as an indicator to measure participation in information access. To measure participation in interactive learning, the number of online quizzes taken and the number of interactive webpages accessed were used as the indicators. To measure participation in networked learning, the count of forum postings (i.e., one post and one response were expected in the same forum for each count) and the count of wikis updated (i.e., a wiki should be updated twice for each count) were used as the indicators. Lastly, the number of reflective journals created and the number of presentation files completed were used as the indicators to measure participation in materials development.

At the end of the course, students were required to submit an individual essay of 2,000 words on discussing the characteristics of digital citizenship and its impact on our society. A marking scheme was developed to cover a number of assessment areas including introduction, evidence and analysis, concluding remark, style and use of

references. Based on the marking scheme, all essays were marked by the course instructor. To ensure consistency of marking, a sample of the marked essays with high, medium and low grades were reviewed by another teacher with experience in teaching the same course. The essay grade was used as an indicator of learning achievement.

Table 1. Indicators for online participation and learning achievement.

Construct	Indicator
Information Access (IA)	IA1. Number of summaries written about documents
	IA2. Number of summaries written about slides
	IA3. Number of summaries written about static web pages
	IA4. Number of summaries written about videos
Interactive Learning (IL)	IL1. Number of quizzes taken
	IL2. Number of interactive web pages accessed
Networked Learning (NL)	NL1. Number of forum posts and replies created
	NL2. Number of wikis updated
Materials Development (MD)	MD1. Number of reflective journals created
	MD2. Number of presentation files completed
Learning Achievement (LA)	LA1. Essay grade

5 Results and Discussion

A variance-based structural equation modeling (SEM) technique called Partial Least Squares (PLS) was used to explore the research model illustrated in Fig. 1 (Wold, 1985). PLS estimates the path relationships in a model with the objective of minimising the residual variance of all dependent variables rather than explaining the covariation, so it was widely used for theory development and prediction of key constructs (Chin, 1998; Hair, Hult, Ringle & Sarstedt, 2013). In this section, the results of PLS are discussed in terms of the relationship between online participation and learning achievement (i.e., the path coefficient) and the impact of online participation on learning achievement (i.e., the effect size). The results are shown in Table 2.

Table 2. Results of PLS

Hypothesis	Path	Path coefficient	f^2 effect size	t-value	Hypothesis supported?
H1	IA → LA	.078	.009	0.848	No
H2	IL → LA	.012	.000	0.106	No
H3	NL → LA	.408	.194	3.253 ***	Yes
H4	MD → LA	.355	.159	2.907 ***	Yes

*p < .10, **p < .05, ***p < .01

Hypotheses 1 to 4 suggested that students' participation in different types of online activities was significantly associated with their learning achievement. As shown in Table 2, hypotheses 3 and 4 were supported by the data while hypotheses 1 and 2 were not. In other words, online participation in networked learning was significantly related to learning achievement (H3, $p < .01$), and online participation in materials

development was significantly related to learning achievement (H4, $p < .01$). An analysis of the effect sizes of networked learning ($f2 = .194$) and materials development ($f2 = .159$) reveals that their impacts on learning achievement were medium (Cohen, 1988). The results suggest that students' learning achievement was influenced by their frequency of online participation in networked learning or in materials development.

Networked learning in this study, including activities of online discussion and wiki development, required students to interact with peers through comments about and references to ideas of each other. This kind of social interaction was recognised as a key factor contributing to the cognitive and intellectual growth of individuals (Vygotsky, 1978) as well as to deep learning and understanding (Donnelly, 2004). Our results are consistent with the finding of Morris et al. (2005), indicating the importance of social interaction to students' learning achievement in LMSs.

Unlike networked learning, materials development focused on individual activities such as creating one's own digital artefacts in forms of reflective journal and multimedia presentation. It involved students in a learning process to collect, select, organise, and present their understanding. Such a process was underpinned by the constructivist learning theory, in which learning is perceived as a process of constructing meaning and students learn best when they construct their knowledge actively (Vygotsky, 1978). In this regard, our results add evidence to support the positive impact of individual constructivism on students' learning achievement in LMSs.

6 Concluding Remarks

To recapitulate, this study was designed to explore the relationship between online participation in Moodle and learning performance in a blended learning course using the Partial Least Squares (PLS) method. Participants in the study were 78 undergraduate full-time students who were enrolled in a general education course entitled "Digital Citizenship" at a higher education institute in Hong Kong. The participants were given opportunities to choose and participate in different types of Moodle activities including information access (e.g., reading online resources), interactive learning (e.g., running online simulations), networked learning (e.g., discussing in online forums), and materials development (e.g., writing reflective journals). The online participation of a participant was measured by the number of online activities the individual completed, while the learning achievement of a participant was determined by the essay grade the individual attained.

The results of the PLS analysis indicate that online participation in networked learning or in materials development, but not in information access nor in interactive learning, was positively and significantly related to learning achievement. Networked learning requires social interaction among students while materials development requires individual construction of artefacts. With theoretical and empirical support, both social interaction and individual constructivism have an impact on fostering deep learning. The results of this study further highlight the importance of social interaction and individual constructivism for effective online learning.

Several limitations of this study can be identified. First, the sample was taken from a general education course only. In order to generalise the findings, more research

should be conducted in various courses. Second, the results of this study were derived from the frequency of online participation and the essay grade, but the quality of online participation was not taken into account. In future research, both the quantity and quality of online participation can be evaluated. Finally, students' views on online participation were not solicited in this study. Their views can be collected and analysed to account for the improvement of learning achievement.

Acknowledgement

This research was financially supported by the departmental small research grant from the Hong Kong Institute of Education (Ref: MIT/SRG02/12-13).

References

Brittan-Powell, C., Legum, H., & Taylor, E. (2008). The relationship between student learning style, selection of course delivery format, and academic performance. *International Journal of Instructional Technology and Distance Learning*, *5*(5), 41-46.

Buerck, J. P., Malmstrom, T., & Peppers, E. (2003). Learning environments and learning styles: non-traditional student enrollment and success in an Internet-based versus a lecture-based computer science course. *Learning Environments Research*, *6*(2), 137-155.

Chin, W. W. (1998). The partial least squares approach to structural equation modeling. In G. A. Marcoulides (Ed.), *Modern methods for business research*. Mahwah, NJ: Erlbaum, 295-336.

Cohen, J. (1988). *Statistical power analysis for the behavioral sciences*. Mahwah, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Davies, J., & Graff, M. (2005). Performance in e-learning: online participation and student grades. *British Journal of Educational Technology*, *36*(4), 657-663.

Donnelly, R. (2004). Online learning in teacher education: Enhanced with a problem-based learning approach. *AACE Journal*, *12*(2), 236-247.

Escobar-Rodriguez, T., & Monge-Lozano, P. (2012). The acceptance of Moodle technology by business administration students. *Computers & Education*, *58*(4), 1085-1093.

Garrison, D. R., & Kanuka, H. (2004). Blended learning: Uncovering its transformative potential in higher education. *The Internet and Higher Education*, *7*(2), 95-105.

Hair, J. F., Hult, G. T. M., Ringle, C. M., & Sarstedt, M. (2013). *A Primer on Partial Least Squares Structural Equation Modeling (PLS-SEM)*. Thousand Oaks: Sage.

Hrastinski, S. (2009). A theory of online learning as online participation. *Computers & Education*, *52*(1), 78-82.

Huang, E. Y., Lin, S. W., & Huang, T. K. (2012). What type of learning style leads to online participation in the mixed-mode e-learning environment? A study of software usage instruction. *Computers & Education*, *58*(1), 338-348.

Lambropoulos, N., Faulkner, X., & Culwin, F. (2012). Supporting Social Awareness in Collaborative E-learning. *British Journal of Educational Technology*, *43*(2), 295-306.

Lonn, S., & Teasley, S. D. (2009). Saving time or innovating practice: Investigating perceptions and uses of Learning Management Systems. *Computers & Education*, *53*(3), 686-694.

Lonn, S., Teasley, S. D., & Krumm, A. E. (2011). Who needs to do what where?: Using learning management systems on residential vs. commuter campuses. *Computers & Education*, *56*(3), 642-649.

Moodle (2014a). *What is Moodle?* Retrieved April 25, 2014, from https://moodle.org/about/

Moodle (2014b). *Moodle Statistics*. Retrieved April 25, 2014, from https://moodle.org/stats/

Morris, K. V., Finnegan, C., & Sz-Shyan, W. (2005). Tracking student behavior, persistence, and achievement in online courses. *Internet and Higher Education*, *8*(3), 221-231.

Naveh, G., Tubin, D., & Pliskin, N. (2012). Student satisfaction with learning management systems: a lens of critical success factors. *Technology, Pedagogy and Education*, *21*(3), 337-350.

Oliver, R. & Herrington, J. (2001). *Teaching and learning online: A beginner's guide to e-learning and e-teaching in higher education*. Edith Cowan University: Western Australia.

Palmer, S., Holt, D., & Bray, S. (2008). Does the discussion help? The impact of a formally assessed online discussion on final student results. *British Journal of Educational Technology*, *39*(5), 847-858.

Shaw, R.-S. (2012). A study of the relationships among learning styles, participation types, and performance in programming language learning supported by online forums. *Computers & Education*, *58*(1), 111-120.

Vygotsky, L. (1978). *Mind in Society*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.

Wold, H. (1985). Systems analysis by partial least squares. In P. Nijkamp, H. Leitner & N. Wrigley (Eds.), *Measuring the unmeasurable*. Dordrecht, Germany: Martinus Nijhoff, 221-252.

Zacharis, N. Z. (2011). The effect of learning style on preference for web-based courses and learning outcomes. *British Journal of Educational Technology*, *42*(5), 790-800.

The Development of a Final Year Project Management System for Information Technology Programmes

Chun-Hang Leung, Chung-Lun Lai, Tsun-Kit Yuan

Wai-Man Pang*, Jeff K.T. Tang, Wai-Shng Ho, Tak-Lam Wong

Department of Computer Science, Caritas Institute of Higher Education,
Hong Kong SAR, China
*wmpang@cihe.edu.hk

Abstract. This project tries to develop an online platform which facilitates the final year projects (FYP) process implemented by our information technology programme. The whole FYP is a year-long process involving groups of students and their supervisors to accomplish a theme based project. It is very necessary to employ the latest technologies in order to allow different parties to contribute and communicate more efficiently. Therefore, we have designed and developed a comprehensive web-based system to better support the three kinds of users; they are the FYP programme organizer (PO), project supervisors and the project group members.

Before the academic year starts, PO will have to assign project topics according to the preferences and academic record of the formed project groups. This is a tedious and error prone task to manually complete the allocation of projects. The system is therefore useful to help PO to arrange project selection and allocation procedure, as well as helping the students to submit their preferences and group member information. During the academic year, the system would provide different functionalities for the PO to collect student's assessments and markers' scores via the submission and grading module.

Project supervisors will also be able to employ the system for keep tracking the progress of the projects with the use of the project management tools, and online chat function. Both the students and supervisors will be benefited from these functionalities and allow the project to run more smoothly even face-to-face meetings are not held very frequently.

Project group members themselves are provided with similar the effective communication tools to allow easy of discussion on project issues among members. Moreover, they can share resources about the project including source code and data files using our online repository

Keywords: project management, online communication, team work, project supervision, final year project

1 Introduction

In most of the curriculums in information technology (IT) undergraduate programmes, it is common that students are expected to complete a comprehensive software development project in their final year studies. That is also why it is usually known as final year project (FYP). This project based study aims to provide an integrated training on their team working skill, technical knowledge learnt from different courses, and project management skill.

In the IT degree programme offered in Caritas Institute of Higher Education, this project based course is delivered throughout 2 semesters in the fourth year of the study. Students are grouped to work on a project under the supervision of a professor. Before the semester starts, students are required to form groups of three, and involve in a project allocation process. The project allocation process is trying to match the interest of student to expertise of the professor. Each group of the students can choose their favorite project topics which are proposed by professors, and the allocation will help to resolve any conflict in the choices between groups based on their academic records in last year. Therefore, each project group will be assigned with a theme to work when the semester starts. Apart from prototyping the software according to the project theme, students are required to have meetings with supervisor, hand in project proposals, progress report and carry out presentation of their completed works throughout the whole academic year. As a result, both the supervisor and the students have to work closely, face challenges and deadlines when finishing the project.

As the first implementation of the FYP in Caritas began two years before this paper is written, many of the processes are carried manually and highly rely on traditional ways for communication and assessment submission. For example, in project selection and allocation, students have to form group and choose their favorite project topics by filling in forms on paper. Programme Organizer (PO) will collect all these hardcopy forms and start the project allocation manually. It can become a tedious and time consuming task when the number of groups arrived 20 or more. Moreover, the assignment of projects requires sorting out the priorities of groups based on their average GPA, and this sorting must be done very careful in order to have a fair result, as conflict of choices between groups will always occur and priority do affect the final assignment. Apart from the project allocation, many of the deliverables from the project are submitted via hardcopy or email. Although the FYP is supported by a course management system similar to other courses delivered in the institute, it is not very well suited for a project or group based works submission.

To keep track of students' progress, supervisors usually meet students in a weekly or biweekly basis. However, as supervisors commonly have to mentor three or more groups in a year, a face-to-face meeting has to be limited to as short as an hour or half, or even lesser. Students will just have enough time to report their progress and setup goals for the coming weeks during the meeting. It does not allow students and supervisors to discuss or solve challenges when the project encounters problems. It is kind of hard for students to communicate with their supervisor out of the meeting time purely by email, as the feedback time is prolonged, and progress of the project will be significantly affected. In addition, students usually found it difficult for them to keep up the original planned progress after the project starts. This can due to the lack of project management knowledge and tools, their busy schedule during the semester, and poor management of their prototype's source code and files.

To overcome the various problems encountered during the implementation of the FYP in the previous years, we decided to develop our own final year project management system to serve the whole process. Figure 1 lists a number of procedures in the FYP and the corresponding system module to facilitate that procedure. First of all, the project allocation module provides a web-based interface for students to form groups and select favourite topics, supervisors to promote their project themes and PO to automatically complete the project assignments. As all the selections are kept in the online database, PO can easily manage the information without keeping hardcopy forms. In addition, the project allocation is performed by the system; this reduces the chance of mistakes in the assignment.

Our system also consists of modules for assessment submission, project management, members' communications and sharing. Deliverables of the project like proposal, reports and presentation slides can be uploaded to the system in a submission per group manner. Instant chat module helps students and supervisors to communicate and discuss problems faced in any time and places. A task management tool is provided for students to record tasks to be completed and keep track of finished tasks in the next meeting. Finally, the management and sharing of deliverables and source codes among group members can be done effectively with the file sharing and repository module. All of these modules in the system facilitate the whole FYP to run more smoothly and efficiently, reduce miscommunication and mistakes to happen as well.

In the following of this paper, we will give a short review of similar systems from other institutes or parties, and then we will focus on the introduction of every module in our system in detail. Finally, we will present a preliminary evaluation of the system through a small scale user study about the current prototype system.

Fig. 1. Overview of the FYP procedures and related system functionalities from the point of view of students.

2 Related Works

Our FYP management system is similar to a typical course management system (CMS), or a project management system. The comprehensive comparisons of CMS had been made by various parties like Unal (2011) and Bremer (2005), especially the two commonly employed systems: Moodle (Dougiamas, 2003) and Blackboard (Blackboard Inc, 2013). ClockingIT (Clocking.com 2008) is a general project management system with licensing free of charge. It provides basic management function like task management with priority assignment to tasks, so that project manager can better arrange manpower and plan the schedule of project. Moreover, it

has chat function and forum for ease of communication, while at the same time, it provides share folders for user to access documents and source code simultaneously. This system also included some advanced functions like Gantt chart generator which is a standard tool for project scheduling.

Clement and Bounds (2013) shared similar goal as our system in facilitating the management of FYP. While, their focus was to better connect students with potential supervisors before the project allocation starts. Their system also included tools for assessment submission and collection which are normal functions in a CMS. Bakar et. al. (2011) had reported their experience in developing and using an FYP management system at Universiti Kebangsaan Malaysia. Their system consists of three major modules including user profile, project monitoring and appointment setting modules. Our system also contains similar functional modules as Barkar's, while we have additional modules like project allocation, file repository and online communication. The HKU CS Project Management System (2014) is a project management system that developed in the University of Hong Kong, Department of Computer Science. The system can show project information, news, schedules and project allocation. In the main page of this system, it includes functions like blogs, calendar and forms downloading. Also, there is a list of projects and related information, as well as some advanced function like providing a virtual machine for students as servers for their FYP.

3 System Overview

Our system is divided into five modules based on their functionalities; they are project allocation module, communication module, project management module, file sharing & repository, and submission & grading module. These modules are useful for different parties involved in the FYP, they are the Programme Organizers (PO) or Administrator, Supervisor/Marker and Students.

Before the beginning of a year, PO will use the project allocation module to create all users' accounts and make it ready for supervisors to input their proposed project themes. Later, students can form groups and select project topic through the project allocation module. Before the start of the first semester, PO will allocate projects to each group of students by the automatic allocation function provided, and students will be informed via the system.

When the semester starts, students and supervisors are supported by the system with functions like task management, file sharing, and instant chat and discussion. Finally, students have to submit deliverables like proposals or reports by uploading to the submission and grading module. Marker and supervisors will be notified and insert their score to each project after review.

In the following of the paper, we will have more detail discussions on these five modules individually.

4 System Functionalities and Implementation

4.1 Project Allocation Module

Group formation and project selection are the first two steps the system helps the students as shown in Figure 1. These processes are done manually before by submitting paper forms to the PO. Students can use their accounts on the system to submit invitation to peers to form a group, as shown in Figure 2a. When the invited partners confirmed the group formation, the system will automatically recognize the members as a group and allow the group to select their preferred project themes. In Figure 2b, a group can choose three favorite projects from the list of available themes as shown in the interface in Figure 2c. These project themes are prepared and input beforehand by the supervisors to the systems as in Figure 2d. As a result, PO is not necessary to collect all the project themes from supervisors and announce them to the students as before. The system leverages the workload to PO and significantly reduces the paper works involved.

An important feature provided by the project allocation module is the automatic assignment of projects according to the academic records of students and the preferences from students and supervisors. The mechanism of assigning project theme to a certain project group is illustrated in Figure 3. Project group with a higher average academic record in the past years, only GPA is considered in our current implementation, will have a higher priority in selecting a project theme. As a result, by looping through all the available groups from the highest to lowest GPA, then assign project theme to the group based on their preference list will solve the problem of assignment.

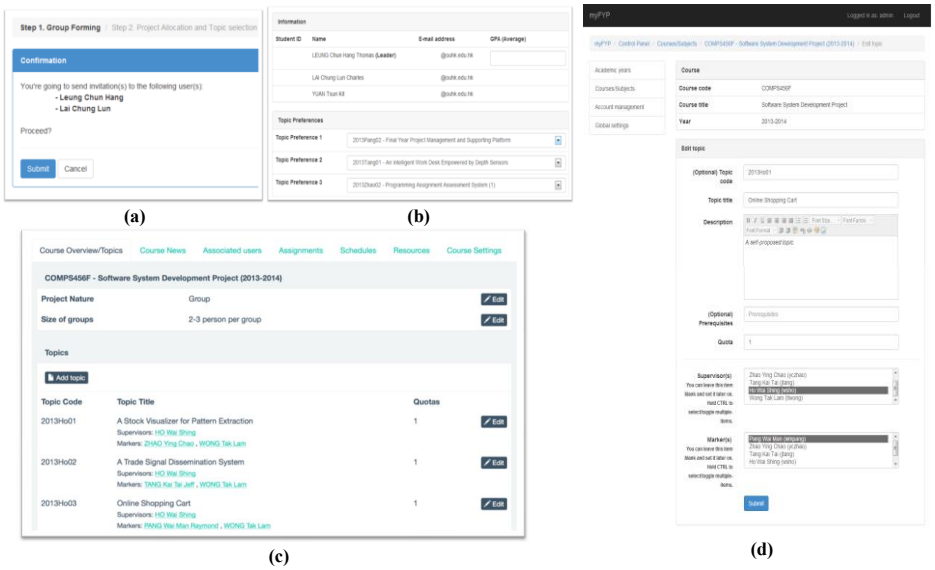


Fig. 2. User interface for **(a)** group formation, **(b)** project selection, **(c)** listing of projects available for selection, and **(d)** project theme creation by supervisor

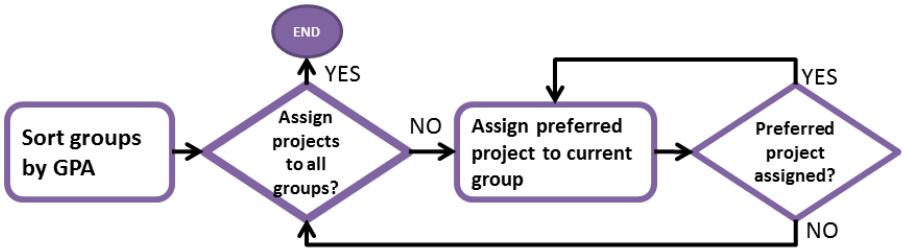


Fig.3. Mechanism in processing the group assignment

However, when a group has all three preferred projects occupied by other groups already, this creates a problem in deciding which project should be assigned to this group. Our current implementation will try not to resolve this problem and leave these groups unassigned with a project theme in this stage. Groups without any project assigned in the first stage will have a chance for project selection in the second stage of assignment.

There may appear groups with the same GPA, and compete on the same project theme. This kind of conflict is problematic, as a random assignment to a specific group may create cascading effects to the assignments afterwards. For example, we have 3 groups A, B and C with their preferred projects P1 to P4 as shown in Figure 4a.

We see that as Group A and B have higher GPA than Group C, they can match for favorite projects first. However, as both Group A and B have chosen P1 as their first preference, and they have same GPA 3.5. This will cause a conflict between them. A simple random assignment of P1 to either one of them can cause very different overall assignment result due to the cascading effect as shown in Figure 4b and 4c. It is because each assignment is not always independent.

As in our example, if P1 is assigned to Group A, Group B surely has to match with its second preference P3, Group C is left unaffected in this case, and can be assigned with its first preference P2. However, the result can be totally different if P1 is assigned to Group B instead. We can see that Group A is now assigned to P2 which is the first preference of Group C. In this case, Group C can only match to its second preference P3 as shown in Figure 4c.

To avoid similar unexpected effect on the assignments, our system will prompt PO about this kind of tie situations, and stop further processing more assignments. We will rely on PO to resolve the conflict first before further processing, but it is rare to have groups with same average GPA and it should not cause much workload to PO.

Our system provides user-friendly interface for the PO to perform the mentioned assignment. In Figure 5a, PO can perform the assignment at any time he/she wants by just press a single button, and view the result immediately. When conflict occurs, the system will raise the problem as shown in Figure 5b to PO and ask for resolution from PO.

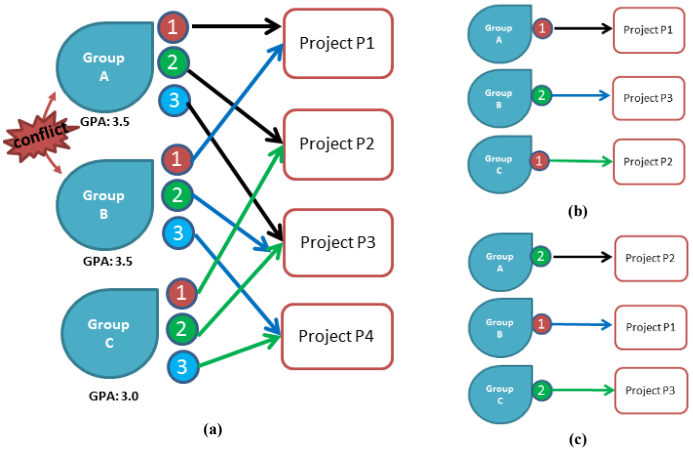


Fig.4. (a) A sample scenario of final project assignment with three groups (A-C) and four projects (P1 – P4), each group have 3 preferences labeled and pointing to the projects. In this scenario, conflict occurs because Group A and B have same GPA. **(b)** Result of resolving the conflict by assigning P1 to Group A. **(c)** Result of resolving the conflict by assigning P1 to Group B instead. We find that the result of (b) and (c) are different and even affecting Group C.

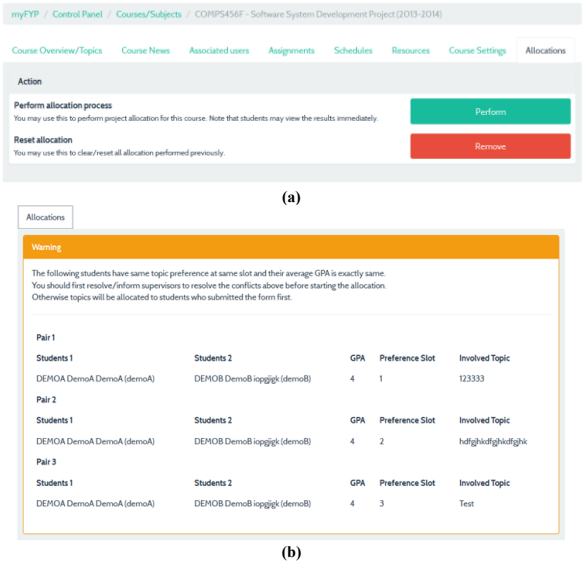


Fig.5. (a) Administrators can start the allocation process manually through the page above. **(b)** Conflicts have to be solved when two groups are having the same priority in choosing the same project

4.2 Communication Module

Since our final year project is a group based one, communication between members and supervisor is an important issue for the success of the project. Our current channel of communication between supervisor and students mainly relies on

the weekly or biweekly regular face-to-face meeting. However, as supervisor usually has limited time spending on the meeting, students are usually difficult to learn or discuss problem with their supervisor when working on the project. This can affect both the progress of FYP and the efficiency of the students in learning new technologies.

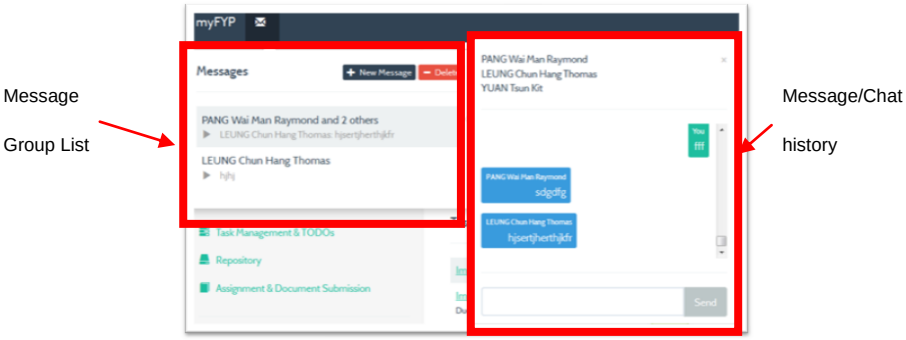


Fig.6. Chat and messaging functions provide to group members and supervisors to communicate online.

As a result, the communication module provides a new and convenient channel for meeting and discussion between project members and supervisors. Figure 6 shows the chat and messaging functionalities which are provided for students to discuss among themselves or ask questions to their supervisor. As message will be left on the system, either party can reply at any time or anywhere. It can provide extra time for discussion and reduce the time for finding each other.

Comparing to e-mail, messages on the system are much clearly organized and will not be overwhelmed by their already cluttered mailbox. It is because messages history can be referenced easily, and only group members can see the discussion.

Moreover, the real-time chat allows meeting to be held flexibly at any time that is convenient for all members and skip traveling time. Supervisor can also hold meetings at the same time with multiple groups and interleaving to response to questions from different groups at the same period of time, this can save time in meeting and become more efficient in communication.

4.3 Project Management Module

Apart from the communication issues, it is essential for all members to have a clear target or goal to accomplish during the development of the project. As both students and supervisors are always busy on the course works, teaching and learning during the semester, in order to keep up the momentum of working on the project, project management tool is useful.

Our current project management module includes a task management tool to help students in keeping their schedule. Students can create and edit tasks on their scheduler by directly selecting the deadlines as in Figure 7. Each task in this TODO list can be assigned with a priority to help students sorting out the completion order of their tasks in hand. It is also very useful in facilitating the discussion and progress checking in the regular meeting between supervisor and students.

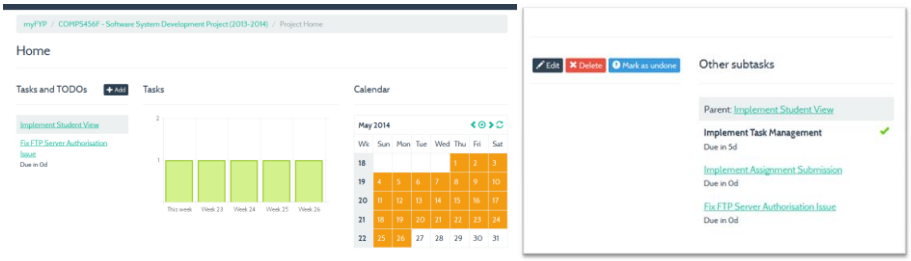


Fig.7. Student can create tasks on the scheduler and plan for a reasonable completion date of project milestones. Therefore, students can keep track of their progress more easily.

4.4 File Sharing and Repository Module

During the development of a final year project, it is required that group members to divide workload among themselves, so that each of them will be responsible to implement only part of the prototype. Therefore, it is very necessary for them to share source code, documents and other important resources related to the project. Our current students will rely on some cloud resources in public domain or their own storage device to exchange these important data among themselves.

As a result, our system was designed to provide file sharing function for the project groups to share source code or other resources among group mates and their supervisor. This file repository provides a more secure and centralized place for them to keep their produced works. Supervisor can easily access students' work and keep track of the progress by directly viewing the shared deliverable of the project. Figure 8 displayed the web interface when accessing the repository, only member of the project will be able to access the files in the repository and share among themselves.

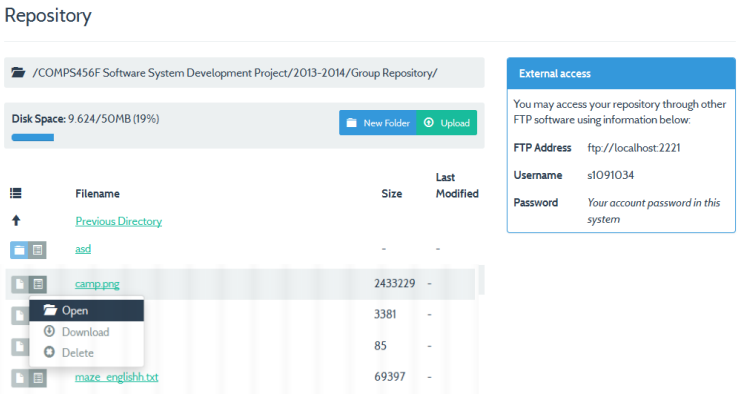


Fig.8. File sharing and repository module provides a web interface for uploading, storing and sharing of project related resources like source code, documents, images and etc.

4.5 Submission and Grading Module

At the end of the semesters, our FYP programme will require students to report their results of the project by preparing the system prototypes and reports. They can now submit the assessments to the system (see Figure 9a), instead of sending them to PO by email before. PO can easily check all the submission status of the groups (see Figure 9b), and obtain all the deliverables by simply download from the system.

Apart from relieving the workload of PO in collecting the assessments, markers can easily download the report, review and provide score all through the system via interface in Figure 9c.

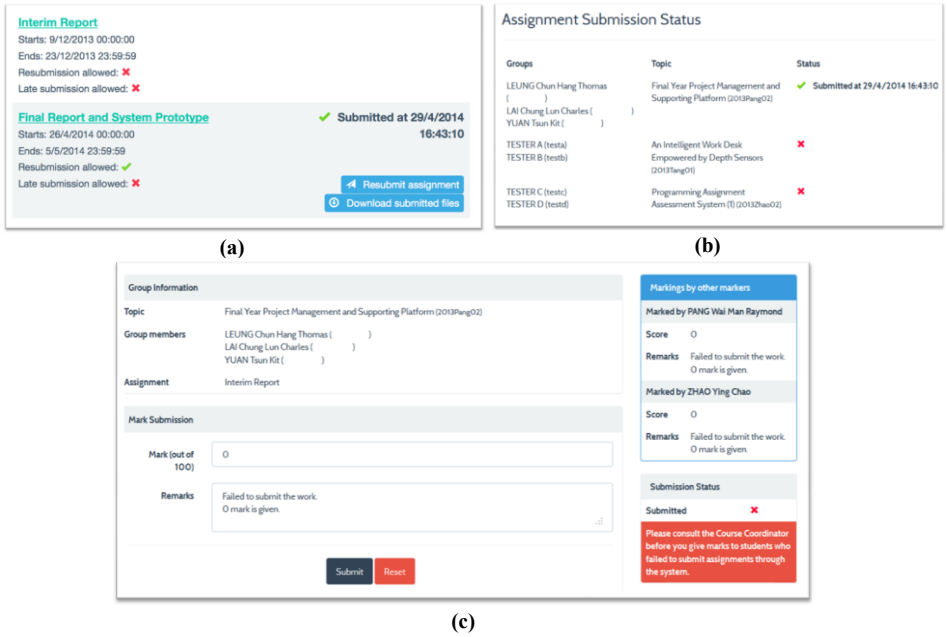


Fig.9. User interfaces of the Submission and Grading Module. (a) Student can submit assessment. (b) PO can instantly check the submission status of all groups. (c) Markers can grade each assessment online.

5 Preliminary User Study and Evaluation of the System

To better understand the strength and weakness of our system, we have performed a preliminary study by interviewing thirteen students who are in their third or fourth year's study. They are asked to try using all modules of the system, and then complete a questionnaire after the trial. The 10 questions are all yes or no questions. Some of these questions and the response are shown in Figure 10.

Most of the responses are positive to our system, including the ease-of-use of the system and certain functions. Also, over 70 percent of the users thinks the system is convenient and willing to switch to the system.

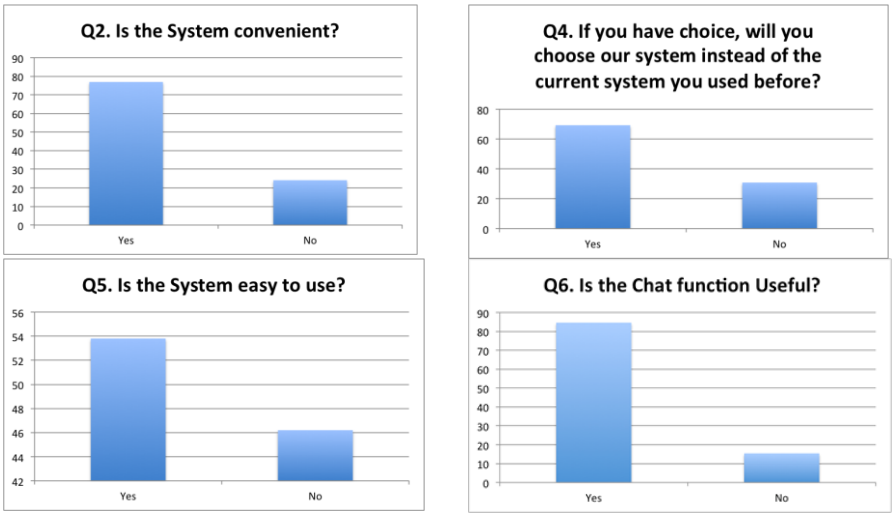


Fig.10. The result of a preliminary user study on our system by interviewing thirteen students. Results are presented in percentage.

6 Conclusion

We presented a specific system tailor to facilitate the implementation of the final year project in our IT programme. The FYP management system can significantly reduce the workload of programme organizer. Lots of arrangement, announcement and assessment collection tasks can be done automatically in the system. At the same time, our system provides convenience for supervisor and students throughout the process of FYP. First, supervisors and students can better communicate via the chat and messaging tools in the system. Supervisor can also easily keep track of the progress of students with the project management module and file sharing functions. Finally, supervisors and markers can quickly manage to obtain the deliverables of the project and provide grades on the system.

References

Bakar M. A., Jailani N., Shukur Z., Yatim N. F. M. (2011). Final Year Supervision Management System as a Tool for Monitoring Computer Science Projects. Procedia Social and Behavioral Sciences 18, 273–281

Blackboard Inc. (2013) “Blackboard”, URL: http://www.blackboard.com/.

Bremer, D, Bryant, R. (2005) A Comparison of two learning management Systems: Moodle vs Blackboard, Proceedings of the 18

ClockingIT.com (2008) . ClockingIT free time-tracking hosting,
URL: http://www.clockingit.com/

Dougiamas, M. & Taylor, P. C. (2003). Moodle: Using learning communities to create an open source course management system. Proceedings of the EDMEDIA 2003 Conference, Honolulu, Hawaii, .

HKU CS (2014). Hong Kong University Project Management System,
URL: https://community.cs.hku.hk/web/csis0801/

R. Clement and P. Bounds (2013). Making Connections between Final Year Students and Potential Project Supervisors, Proceedings of the HEA STEM Learning and Teaching Conference.

Unal, Z., and Unal, A. (2011). Evaluating and comparing the usability of web-based course management systems. Journal of Information Technology Education, 10, 19-38

Collaborative Filtering for Student Performance Prediction

Tak-Lam Wong[1], Jeff K.T. Tang[1], Wai-Man Pang[1], Wai-Shing Ho[1], Chun Hung Chiu[2], and Leonard Poon[3]

[1]Department of Computer Science, Caritas Institute of Higher Education
[2]Department of Management Science, Sun Yat-sen University
[3]Department of Mathematics and Information Technology, Hong Kong Institute of Education
{tlwong,jtang,wmpang,wsho}@cihe.edu.hk
zhaojx5@sysu.edu.cn
kmpoon@ied.edu.hk

Abstract. Student performance prediction in educational data mining aims at predicting the correctness in performing a given task of a student based on historical data. Accurately predicting the performance allows helpful intervention and useful feedback by instructors to improve students' learning. This paper presents a framework for tackling the student performance prediction problem using collaborative filtering, which collectively considers behaviour of students as well as the nature and difficulty of questions. Experiments on real-world data of an intelligent tutoring system were conducted to evaluate the effectiveness of our framework.

Keywords: educational data mining, student performance prediction, collaborative filtering

1 Introduction

Traditional assessment of students mainly relies on tests given to students to measure how much they have learned in lessons. One of the main problems with common assessment practices is the unilateral assessment of student work by staff (Boud, 1990, 2000). This raises the need of automatic assessment, which can not only provide instant feedback to students, but also reduce the assessment workload of instructors when the class size grows (Ihantola, Ahoniemi, Karavirta & Seppälä, 2010). Furthermore, assessment by machine can reduce the human mistakes and subjectivity. The recent development of automatic assessment systems also boosts the use of online intelligent tutoring systems, which can track students' record of test attempts and their historical performance. Such recorded "big data" can be utilized to predict the student performance (KDD, 2010). One practical use of student performance prediction is to understand the knowledge that a student has acquired. With such a prediction model, time can be saved in assessing a student's knowledge. The saved time allows students to learn new knowledge and conduct other learning activities.

The tremendous amount of information available on the Web poses difficulty for users to analyze and search for the information of interest. To further improve the accuracy of searching information, recommender systems, which aim at automatically recommending users online information based on their past preference, have been widely studied. It has led to a number of real-world applications and achieved promising performance. For example, a number of recommender systems have been developed to predict the movie rating given by users in the Netflix [1]dataset, and encouraging accuracy has been accomplished.

In this paper, we aim at presenting our idea for adopting existing recommender system technique, namely, collaborative filtering, in student performance prediction. Existing recommender systems can be categorized into two categories, which include content-based filtering and collaborative filtering. For instance, given a previously unseen online news article, content-based filtering aims at predicting the degree of a user's interest on this news article based on the browsing history or the profile of the user. Instead of considering the descriptive content of items, collaborative filtering (CF) aims at analyzing the association of user-item ratings to predict the rating of a previously unseen item given by a user. The major rationale of CF is that users who have similar interest should have given similar ratings to the items that are rated by them. One of the challenges in CF is to handle the sparsity and high dimensionality of the user-item rating matrix. Due to this, the similarity between users is difficult to be computed directly.

2 Literature Review

"Learning analytics is the measurement, collection, analysis and reporting of data about learners and their contexts, for purposes of understanding and optimising learning and the environments in which it occurs." (Siemens & Baker, 2012) It is closely related to the field of data mining, which aims at developing methods for automatically or semi-automatically analyzing data-rich environment such as huge marketing databases as well as fast-changing and dynamic financial data (Han, Kamber & Pei, 2005). Recently, educational data mining, which aims at discovering useful knowledge or interesting patterns from the unique type of data coming from educational settings, became an emerging research area. (Baker & Yacef, 2009; Rabbany, Takaffoli & Zaiane, 2011; Romero, 2010) For example, different methods were utilized to analyze the online course management system data to discover student usage patterns. (Romero, Ventura & Garcia, 2008) Another example is to discover genres of online discussion threads. (Lin, Hsieh & Chuang, 2009)

A number of recommender systems have been developed (Bobadilla, Ortega, Hernando & Gutiérrez, 2013). Collaborative filtering aims at predicting the unknown rating based on the profile of the user as well as the history of his/her acquaintances. One category of CF is the memory-based methods. (Deshpande & Karypis, 2004; Jin, Chai & Si, 2004; Linden, Smith & York, 2003; Salakhutdinov &

[1] *http://www.netflixprize.com/*

Mnih, 2007) The major idea of memory-based methods is to measure the user-user similarity or the item-item similarity. The unknown rating is then determined by the neighbours of the user or the item. However, one common shortcoming is the sparsity problem of the raw data. Normally, a user may only rate a relatively small number of the items, out of hundreds or thousands. Given two users, the number of items that are commonly rated is very small. Therefore, the similarity between them cannot be measured accurately.

Matrix factorization is another commonly used model in CF (Koren, Bell & Volinsky, 2009). By treating the user-item rating matrix as the target matrix, the objective of matrix factorization is to discover the user matrix and the item matrix, whose dot-product can approximate the target matrix. The factorized matrices are then utilized to predict the unknown rating to an item given by a user. Regularized Singular Value Decomposition (RSVD) is one common technique applied in matrix factorization (Koren, Bell & Volinsky, 2009; Paterek, 2007). One advantage of matrix factorization methods is that it can effectively handle the sparsity problem and the large volume of data. Empirical results have also demonstrated that matrix factorization methods achieved promising performance. For example, Srebro and Jaakola (2003) proposed an approximation method to discover the low rank matrices using EM algorithm and applied in CF. Srebro, Rennie, Jaakkola (2004) then proposed another matrix factorization method based on maximum margin principal. This method imposes constraints on the norm of the factorized matrices. Salakhutdinov and Mnih (2007) developed different probabilistic matrix factorization models. These two models consider the uncertainty involved in the user-item ratings. Instead of predicting the rating, Liu and Yang (2008) proposed a method to predict the ranking of items by a user.

3 Methodology

3.1 Student Performance Dataset

Online intelligent tutoring systems can track students' test attempts and their historical performance by recording the interactions between students and the computer-aided-tutoring system. For example, in (Stamper et. al, 2010), each data consists of four components, namely, problem, step, knowledge component, and opportunity. A problem is a task for a student to perform that typically involves multiple steps. A step is an observable part of the solution to a problem. A knowledge component is a piece of information that can be used to accomplish tasks, perhaps along with other knowledge components. An opportunity is a chance for a student to demonstrate whether he or she has learned a given knowledge component. As a result, each attempt by a student becomes a record of the above four pieces of information. In addition, it can also record the correct first attempt to each problem by students, where 0 and 1 refers to incorrect attempt and correct attempt respectively. Student performance prediction aims at predicting the value of the correct first attempt to an unattempt problem by students, by making use of the historical records of the students. As a result, the correct first attempt information by students can be summarized as matrix, where each row refers to a particular student, while each

column refers to a particular problem. Each cell corresponds to the value of the correct first attempt to the problem by the student. We propose to employ collaborative filtering to address this student performance evaluation performance problem as described below.

3.2 Ordinary Matrix Factorization

For better illustration of the idea of collaborative filtering, we use the typical context of rating of items (e.g., movies) by users. Low rank matrix factorization, which identifies the latent factors of the user-item rating matrix, is one of the most common techniques used in CF. By treating the user-item rating matrix as the target matrix, the objective of matrix factorization is to discover the user matrix and item matrix, whose dot-product can approximate the target matrix. The columns of the user matrix and item matrix essentially represent individual users and items respectively. The user and item matrices are normally of lower rank to address the sparsity and the dimensionality problem so as to improve the efficiency in the prediction of unknown ratings. For example, let

$$R = \begin{pmatrix} 3 & 4 & 1 \\ 3 & 4 & 2 \\ 2 & 4 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$$

be the user-rating matrix where (*i*,*j*)-th entry corresponds to the rating to item *j* given by user *i*. We apply low rank matrix factorization and set the rank $k = 2$ to solve $R \approx U^{T} \sum V$ where $U, V \in \mathbb{R}^{2\times 3}$ and $\sum \in \mathbb{R}^{2\times 2}$. The results are

$$U = \begin{pmatrix} -0.5863 & -0.6176 & -0.5242 \\ -0.1738 & 0.7279 & -0.6633 \end{pmatrix},$$

$$V = \begin{pmatrix} -0.5381 & -0.7982 & -0.2709 \\ 0.4055 & -0.5269 & 0.7470 \end{pmatrix}, \text{ and}$$

$$\Sigma = \begin{pmatrix} 8.6604 & 0 \\ 0 & 0.8284 \end{pmatrix}$$

3.3 Regularized Matrix Factorization

Regularized Singular Value Decomposition (RSVD) is a common technique used to solve the low rank matrix factorization problem and identify the low-rank user matrix and item matrix. Regularization is originally applied in the model to tackle the problem of model complexity and over-fitting.

Suppose there exist *m* users and *n* items. User *i* may give item *j* a rating $r_{ij} = 1, 2, \ldots, r_{max}$, where r_{max} is the maximum allowable rating. We denote $R \in \mathbb{R}^{m\times n}$ where the (*i*, *j*)-th entry is equal to r_{ij} if user *i* has rated item *j* and 0 otherwise. Note that a user may only rate a few items, hence *R* is very sparse. Let $E \equiv \{r_{ij}\}$ for some pairs of *i* and *j* be

the set of training examples consisting of ratings that user *i* has rated item *j*. The goal of collaborative filtering is to predict the value of unknown ratings by making use of *E*. Let $U \in \mathbb{R}^{d \times m}$ and $V \in \mathbb{R}^{d \times n}$, where $d \ll \min(m,n)$, be the user matrix and item matrix. We denote u_i and v_j be the *i*-th column vector of *U* and *j*-th column vector of *V* respectively. Matrix factorization treats *R* as the target matrix and aims at computing *U* and *V* such that $R \approx U^{\top}V$. Note that we directly solve $R \approx U^{\top}V$, in which $\sum$ is embedded in *U* and *V*, instead of $R \approx U^{\top}V$. As a result, the unknown rating to item *j* given by user *i* can be predicted by computing $\hat{r} = u_i^{\top} v_j$.

Regularized Singular Value Decomposition (RSVD) is a common technique applied to solve the matrix factorization problem. We define the quadratic loss function as follows:

$$Loss = \frac{1}{2}\sum_{i,j:r_{ij}\in E}(r_{ij} - u_i^{\top}v_j)^2 + \frac{\lambda_1}{2}\|U\|_F^2 + \frac{\lambda_2}{2}\|V\|_F^2 \quad (1)$$

where $\|\cdot\|_F$ refers to the Frobenius norm. The last two terms are regularizers. The objective of regularization is to avoid large values of *U* and *V*, and hence controlling the model complexity and reducing over-fitting. λ_1 and λ_2 are user-defined weighting parameters of the two regularizers. Training of RSVD aims at finding *U* and *V* by minimizing the loss function in Equation 1. The first derivatives of the loss function can be expressed as follows:

$$\frac{\partial Loss}{\partial u_i} = \sum_{i,j:r_{ij}\in E}(r_{ij} - u_i^{\top}v_j)v_j + \lambda_1 u_i \quad (2)$$

$$\frac{\partial Loss}{\partial v_i} = \sum_{i,j:r_{ij}\in E}(r_{ij} - u_i^{\top}v_j)u_j + \lambda_2 v_j \quad (3)$$

Since *R* is very sparse and not of full rank, setting Equations 2 and 3 to zero and solving the system of the linear equations is not feasible. Instead, stochastic gradient descent is a common technique for finding the nearly optimal u_i and v_j. u_i and v_j are updated iteratively as follows:

$$u_i^t \leftarrow u_i^{(t-1)} + \gamma_1 \sum_{i,j:r_{ij}\in E}(r_{ij}^{(t-1)} - u_i^{(t-1)^{\top}} v_j^{(t-1)})v_j + \lambda_1 u_i^{(t-1)} \quad (4)$$

$$v_j^t \leftarrow v_j^{(t-1)} + \gamma_2 \sum_{i,j:r_{ij}\in E}(r_{ij}^{(t-1)} - u_i^{(t-1)^{\top}} v_j^{(t-1)})u_i + \lambda_2 v_j^{(t-1)} \quad (5)$$

where u_i^t and v_j^t refer to the u_i and v_j at the *t*-th iteration; γ_1 and γ_2 represent the learning rate of the algorithm. These updating rules are applied for each $r_{ij} \in E$ until the maximum number of iterations is reached.

4 Conclusions and Future Work

In this paper, we propose to employ a recommender system technique, namely, collaborative filtering, to address the problem of student performance prediction.

One practical use of student performance prediction is to understand the knowledge that a student has acquired. Once the student is expected to have learnt a particular knowledge, he/she can then spend time on new knowledge. Collaborative filtering is a promising approach adopted in predicting the ratings of items by users. We formulate the student performance evaluation problem as a rating prediction system and solve it accordingly.

References

Siemens, G. & Baker S. J. d. R. (2012). Learning analytics and educational data mining: towards communication and collaboration. *In Proceedings of the 2nd International Conference on Learning Analytics and Knowledge (LAK '12)* (pp. 252-254).

Han, J., Kamber, M., & Pei, J. (2005). *Data Mining: Concepts and Techniques*. Morgan Kaufmann.

Baker, R. S., & Yacef, K. (2009). The state of educational data mining in 2009: A review and future visions. *Journal of Educational Data Mining*, 1(1), 3-17.

Rabbany, R., Takaffoli, M., & Zaiane, O. (2011) Analyzing participation of students in online courses using social network analysis techniques. *In Proceedings of educational data mining* (pp. 21-30).

Romero, C. (2010). Educational data mining: A review of the state of the art. *IEEE Transactions on Systems, Man, and Cybernetics - Part C: Applications and Reviews*, 60(6), 601-618, 2010.

Romero, C., Ventura, S., & Garcia, E. (2008). Data mining in course management systems: Moodle case study and tutorial. *Computers & Education*, 51(1), 368-384, 2008.

Lin, F.-R., Hsieh, L.-S., & Chuang, F.-T. (2009). Discovering genres of online discussion threads via text mining. *Computers & Education*, 52(2), 481-495, 2009.

Bobadilla, J. Ortega, F., Hernando, A. and Gutiérrez, A. (2013). Recommender systems survey. *Knowledge-Based Systems*, 46, 109–132.

Deshpande M. & Karypis, G. 2004). Item-based top-n recommendation. *ACM Transactions on Information Systems*, 22(1),143–177.

Jin, R., Chai, J. Y. & Si. L. (2004). An automatic weighting scheme for collaborative filtering. *In Proceedings of the Twenty-Seventh Annual International ACM SIGIR Conference on Research and Development in Information Retrieval* (pp. 337–344).

Linden, G., Smith, B. & York, J. (2003). Amazon.com recommendations: Item-to-item collaborative filtering. *IEEE Internet Computing* (pp. 76–80)

Salakhutdinov, R. & Mnih, A. (2007) Probabilistic matrix factorization. *In Proceedings of Advances in Neural Information Processing Systems* (pp. 1257–1264).

Koren, Y., Bell, R. M. & Volinsky, C. (2009) Matrix factorization techniques for recommender systems. *IEEE Computer*, 42(8), 30–37.

Liu, N. N. & Yang, Q. (2008). Eigenrank: a ranking-oriented approach to collaborative filtering. *In Proceedings of the Thirty-First Annual International*

ACM SIGIR Conference on Research and Development in Information Retrieval (pp. 83–90).

Paterek, A. (2007). Improving regularized singular value decomposition for collaborative filtering. *In Proceedings of the KDD Cup Workshop at SIGKDD'07* (pp. 39–42).

Salakhutdinov R. & Mnih, A. (2008). Bayesian probabilistic matrix factorization using markov chain monte carlo. *In Proceedings of the Twenty-Fifth InternationalConference on Machine Learning* (pp. 880–887).

Srebro, N. & Jaakkola, T. (2003). Weighted low-rank approximations. *In Proceedings of the 20th International Conference on Machine Learning* (pp. 720–727).

Srebro, N., Rennie, J. D. M. & Jaakkola, T.(2004). Maximum-margin matrix factorization. *In Proceedings of Advances in Neural Information Processing Systems* (pp. *1329–1336*).

Boud D (1990). Assessment and the promotion of academic values. *Studies in Higher Education*, 15(1), 101-111.

Boud D (2000) Sustainable assessment: Rethinking assessment for the learning society. *Studies in Continuing Education,* 22(2), 151-167.

Ihantola, P., Ahoniemi, T., Karavirta, V. & Seppälä, O. (2010). Review of recent systems for automatic assessment of programming assignments. *In Proceedings of the 10th Koli Calling International Conference on Computing Education Research*, pp. 86-93.

KDD (2010). *Proceedings of the 16th ACM SIGKDD International Conference on Knowledge Discovery and Data Mining*. ACM:New York, USA.

Feng, M., Heffernan, N.T., & Koedinger, K.R. (2009). Addressing the assessment challenge in an online system that tutors as it assesses. User Modeling and User-Adapted Interaction: *The Journal of Personalization Research (UMUAI)*. 19(3), pp. 243-266.

Stamper, J., Niculescu-Mizil, A., Ritter, S., Gordon, G.J., & Koedinger, K.R. (2010). Algebra I 2008-2009. Challenge data set from KDD Cup 2010 Educational Data Mining Challenge. http://pslcdatashop.web.cmu.edu/KDDCup/downloads.jsp